

● ÎN CELE CINCI CAPITOLE AMPLE CARE FORMEAZĂ PARTEA A TREIA, CAPITOLE STRUCTURATE CA ȘI CELE DIN PARTEA A DOUA, PERSONAJELE VORBESC ACEEAȘI LIMBĂ ENGLEZĂ CONTEMPORANĂ, ÎN SITUAȚIILE CELE MAI VARIATE ALĂ VIETII DE FIECARE ZI. ● CU ACEASTĂ PARTE SE ÎNCHIE TRATAREA PROBLEMELOR DE BAZĂ ALE GRAMATICII. ● PARTEA A PATRA VĂ OFERĂ UN NUMĂR DE LECTURI DIN AUTORI ENGLEZI ȘI AMERICANI. ●

EDITURA ȘTIINȚIFICĂ ȘI ENCICLOPEDICĂ

2

Dan Dătescu  
Engleză  
fără  
profesor

Engleză  
fără  
profesor

Dătescu

Dătescu

Dan Dătescu  
Engleză  
fără  
profesor  
Seria I

TEACH YOURSELF ENGLISH



Coperta și Ilustrațiile de Val Munteanu

## **PART THREE**

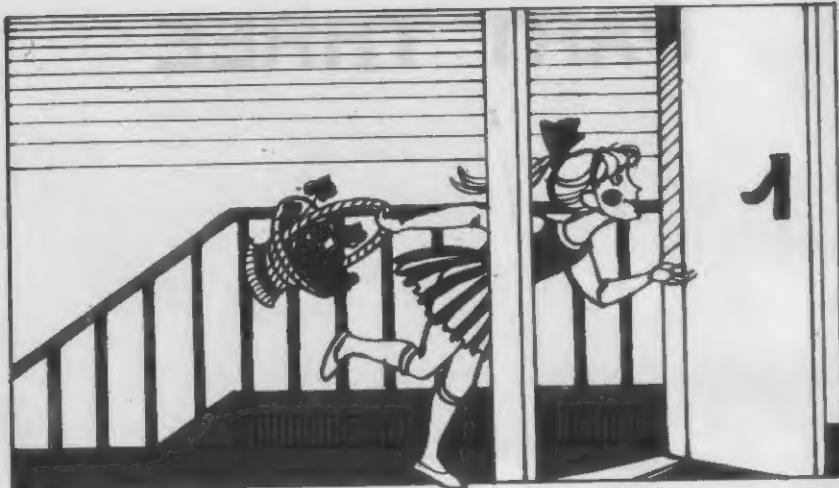
Dan Duțescu

**Engleza  
fără  
profesor**

**Teach Yourself English**

**Seria I  
Vol. 2**

**Editura științifică și enciclopedică  
București, 1976**



CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE  
*/t̬æpt̬ə 'twenti 'wʌn*

21

AFTER TWO YEARS

1. Two years have elapsed since "the invention." Jeff and Jerry are now nine years old, and Iris is seven. Mike has flown to more countries and Sue has given a great number of successful concerts at home and abroad. Andrei has been getting on with his research and Monica has been getting on with her work at the hospital. All of them have seen a lot of each other. They have seen a lot of Miss Cora too. She has often asked them to her tea parties, and she has often been invited to their parties.

\* \* \*

2. In Sue and Mike's garden. Sue is cutting some roses and giving them to Iris. Iris is arranging them in a wicker basket.

SUE: Well, that's the lot.

IRIS: Have you cut enough roses, Mummy?

SUE: Yes, darling. There are eleven of them.

IRIS: I'm sure Monica will love them. Such beautiful roses! I've never seen more beautiful roses in all my life.

SUE: No, darling. Ours have come on beautifully this year.



CAPITOLUL 21

21

DUPĂ DOI ANI

1. Au trecut doi ani de la "invenție". Jeff și Jerry au acum nouă ani, iar Iris sapte. Mike a mai zburat și în alte țări, iar Sue a dat un mare număr de concerte înconjurate de succes în țară și în străinătate. Andrei și-a continuat cercetările, iar Monica și-a continuat activitatea la spital. Cu toții s-au văzut des. S-au văzut des și cu Miss Cora. Aceasta i-a invitat adesea la ceaiurile sale, și ea la rându-i a fost invitată la ceaiurile lor.

\* \* \*

2. În grădina casei lui Sue și a lui Mike. Sue taie niște trandafiri și-i dă lui Iris. Iris îi aranjează într-un coș de nuiele.

SUE: Așa, asta-i tot.

IRIS: Ai sănătate trandafiri, mămico?

SUE: Da, scumpo. Sint unsprezece.

IRIS: Sint sigură că Monica îi să-i place foarte mult. Ce trandafiri frumoși! N-am mai văzut asemenea trandafiri frumoși în viața mea.

SUE: Așa e, scumpo. Ai noștri s-au dezvoltat minunat anul acesta.

IRIS: Who else is coming to their farewell party, Mummy?

SUE: Well, there'll be the five of us, and Monica has also asked Miss Cora McGarth. And I don't think they have invited anybody else.

3. IRIS: Will Daddy be back in time for the party? Airplanes don't always arrive on time.

SUE: Daddy has just phoned from the airport. He landed twenty-five minutes ago. He must be on his way home now.

IRIS: I can hear the bell. It must be Daddy.

SUE: No, darling, Daddy has got his own latch-key. You know he always lets himself in. It must be someone else. Anyway, go and answer the door, there's a good girl.

4. After a minute or so Iris runs back into the garden, followed by Mike.

SUE: Hello, darling. What's the matter? Why didn't you let yourself in?

MIKE: I'm afraid I've lost my latch-key. I've been through all my pockets but in vain. It's lost and gone. Now you'll have to lend me yours.

SUE: No, darling, you haven't lost it yet, so I needn't lend you mine. You were in mufti when you last used your key. That was two nights ago, when we returned home from *Parsifal*.

MIKE: Oh, *Parsifal*. That must be it. After four hours of Wagner you can't expect a man to be his own self. When I put on my uniform yesterday morning my head was still swimming and I quite naturally forgot about the key. Well, never mind.

5. IRIS: Look at these roses, Daddy. Aren't they gorgeous?

MIKE: Oh, you've already cut them. Wasn't it too soon? What time's the party?

SUE: At six o'clock, and it's a quarter to six now.

MIKE: Then it's all right. Where are Jeff and Jerry?

SUE: The two of them have gone to fetch Miss Cora. She's afraid to cross the road by herself.

MIKE: Dear old thing. Very decent of the boys, I must say.

SUE: They've always been so considerate.

IRIS (to herself): If I know my brothers well, they must be up to something.

\* \* \*

6. After a quarter of an hour. In Mike and Sue's bedroom.

MIKE: Have you dressed up for the party, Sue?

SUE: Yes, Mike. Here I am. What do I look like?

MIKE: Lovely. I've always liked you.

SUE: Liked me?

MIKE: Sorry. I've always loved you.

IRIS: Cine mai vine la petrecerea de adio, mămico?

SUE: Păi, vom fi noi cinci, și Monica a invitat-o și pe Miss Cora McGarth. Și nu cred că au mai invitat pe altcineva.

3. IRIS: Tăticu o să se întoarcă la timp pentru petrecere? Avioanele nu sosesc totdeauna la timp.

SUE: Tata tocmai a telefonat de la aeroport. A aterizat acum două zeci și cinci de minute. Trebuie să fie în drum spre casă acum.

IRIS: Aud soneria. Trebuie să fie tăticu.

SUE: Nu, scumpă, tata are cheia de la intrare. Știi că totdeauna își deschide singur. Trebuie să fie altcineva. Oricum, du-te și deschide ușa, fii drăguță.

4. După un minut sau cam așa Iris vine în grădină alergind, urmată de Mike.

SUE: Bună, scumpule. Ce s-a întâmplat? De ce nu îi-ai deschis singur?

MIKE: Mă tem că mi-am pierdut cheia. M-am căutat prin toate buzunarele dar degeaba. E definitiv pierdută. Acum o să trebuiască să mi-o împrumuți pe a ta.

SUE: Nu, scumpule, n-ai pierdut-o încă, așa că nu e nevoie să îi-oi împrumut pe a mea. Erai în civil cînd ai folosit ultima oară cheia. Asta s-a întâmplat acum două seri, cînd ne-am întors acasă de la *Parsifal*.

MIKE: O, *Parsifal*. Asta trebuie să fie. După patru ore de Wagner nu-i poți cere omului să mai fie același om. Cînd mi-am pus uniforma ieri dimineață încă mi se mai învîrtea capul și în mod cît se poate de firesc am uitat de cheie. Eh, dar n-are importanță!

5. IRIS: Uită-te la trandafirii aceștia, tăticule. Nu-i așa că sunt splendizi?

MIKE: A, i-ăți și tăiat. Oare nu v-ăți grăbit? La ce oră e petrecerea?

SUE: La ora șase, și acum e șase fără un sfert.

MIKE: Atunci e perfect. Jeff și Jerry unde sunt?

SUE: S-au dus amândoi să o aducă pe Miss Cora. Îi e teamă să treacă drumul singură.

MIKE: Draga de ea. Foarte drăguț din partea băieților, trebuie să recunosc.

SUE: Totdeauna au fost foarte atenți.

IRIS (pentru sine): Dacă îmi cunosc bine frații, pun ei ceva la cale.

\* \* \*

6. După un sfert de oră. În dormitorul lui Mike și al lui Sue.

MIKE: Te-ai gătit pentru petrecere, Sue?

SUE: Da, Mike. Uite-mă. Cum arăt?

MIKE: Splendid. Totdeauna mi-ai plăcut.

SUE: Îți-am plăcut?

MIKE: Pardon. Totdeauna te-am iubit.

SUE: Loved me?

MIKE: Oh, so sorry. I've always adored you.

SUE: Adored me?

MIKE: Oh, awfully sorry. I've always worshipped you.

SUE: That's a little better. Now I can go to the farewell party with an easy mind.

MIKE: By the way, darling, when are Andrei and Monica leaving?

SUE: Tomorrow afternoon about one o'clock. By TAROM.

MIKE: I'm sorry they're leaving so soon. As nice a couple as I have ever seen. We've been getting on so well.

SUE: So we have.

MIKE: How long have they been in England? I can't remember.

SUE: Almost two years.

MIKE: And how long have we been friends?

SUE: Ever since they came over. They first made friends with Iris and the boys and then I met Monica and we took to each other at once.

7. MIKE: Why must they leave so soon?

SUE: For one thing, Andrei has completed his work here. Then there is something else, far more important.

MIKE: Far more important? What can it be?

SUE: Haven't you noticed?

MIKE: Notice what?

SUE: About Monica—

IRIS (*from downstairs*): Oh, Daddy, Monica is going to have a baby. She has been conspicuously pregnant for the last few months, and you never noticed a thing.

MIKE: Hm— I've never been good at noticing things about other ladies, (*to Sue*) have I, darling?

SUE: No, darling, you've always been an ideal husband.

MIKE: Hm. So I have.

SUE: Oh, it's ten past six. Have we been talking for a quarter of an hour uninterruptedly? Our hosts have been waiting for us for ten minutes now.

MIKE: Ten minutes is neither here nor there. Since the war punctuality has no longer been a very rigid proposition, has it? Let's go.

SUE: M-ai iubit?

MIKE: Vai, pardon. Totdeauna te-am adorat.

SUE: M-ai adorat?

MIKE: Vai de mine, pardon. Totdeauna te-am divinizat.

SUE: Aşa mai merge. Acum pot să mă duc la petrecerea de adio cu inima uşoară.

MIKE: Apropo, iubito, cînd pleacă Andrei și Monica?

SUE: Mîine la prînz pe la ora unu. Cu TAROM-ul.

MIKE: Îmi pare rău că pleacă aşa de repede. N-am văzut pereche mai drăguță. Ne-am împăcat bine cu ei.

SUE: Da, aşa e.

MIKE: De cînd sunt în Anglia? Nu-mi mai aduc aminte.

SUE: De aproape doi ani.

MIKE: Și de cînd suntem prieteni?

SUE: Încă de cînd au venit încoace. Mai întii s-au împrietenit cu Iris și cu băieții și după aceea am cunoscut-o și eu pe Monica și ne-am atașat una de alta imediat.

7. MIKE: De ce trebuie să plece aşa de curînd?

SUE: Mai întii, Andrei și-a încheiat activitatea aici. Apoi mai e ceva, mult mai important.

MIKE: Mult mai important? Ce poate fi?

SUE: N-ai observat?

MIKE: Ce să observ?

SUE: La Monica...

IRIS (*de jos*): Vai, tăticule, Monica o să aibă un bebeluș. De cîteva luni se vede clar că e însărcinată, și tu n-ai observat nimic.

MIKE: Hm... Eu niciodată n-am avut spirit de observație în legătură cu alte doamne, (*către Sue*), nu-i aşa, iubito?

SUE: Ba da, iubitule, totdeauna ai fost un soț ideal.

MIKE: Hm. Astă aşa e.

SUE: Vai, s-a făcut șase și zece. Cum, vorbim fără întrerupere de un sfert de oră? Gazdele noastre ne aşteaptă de zece minute.

MIKE: Zece minute în sus sau în jos nu contează. De la război încoace punctualitatea nu mai este o chestiune atât de rigidă, nu-i aşa? Hai să mergem.



## EXERCISES

### 21.1. 'twenti 'wan 'wan

Completați spațiile goale:

1. This is your flat. It is .... It belongs to ....
2. That is Mike's car. It is .... It ... to him.
3. This is ... pipe. It is .... It belongs ... me.
4. These ... our ideas. ... are .... They ....
5. Those are ... cats. They ... .... her.



### 21.2. 'twenti 'wan 'tu:

Traduceți în limba engleză, folosind else în toate propozițiile:

1. Ce altceva poți să-mi dai?
2. Să mergem altundeva?
3. Mai cunoști pe cineva în acest oraș?
4. Nu (mai) am nimic altceva să-ți spun (2 posibilități).
5. Cine altul poate să te ajute?
6. Invită pe altcineva.
7. Invită pe oricine altul, dar nu-l invită pe el.
8. Să mai invit pe cineva?
9. Să invit pe altcineva?
10. Nu știau nimic altceva despre vecinii lor (2 posibilități).
11. Dacă papucii nu sunt sub pat trebuie să fie în altă parte.

### 21.3. 'twenti 'wan 'tri:

Dăți formele principale (infinitivul, trecutul, participiul trecut și participiul nedefinit) ale următoarelor verbe neregulate, după următorul model:

to be bi: was/were/we: been/ben being 'bi:in

1. to come
2. to cut
3. to find
4. to forget
5. to get
6. to go
7. to know
8. to leave
9. to lend
10. to let
11. to lose
12. to make
13. to meet
14. to put
15. to run
16. to see
17. to swim
18. to take

### 21.4. 'twenti 'wan 'fo:

Completați spațiile goale cu prepoziții acolo unde este cazul:

1. The two ... us will go to the concert.
2. I've never seen a prettier girl ... all my life.
3. Do you think we shall be ... time ... the party?
4. I've been ... all my pockets but ... vain.
5. When we returned ... home from the opera, my head was still swimming.
6. Miss Cora is afraid to cross the road ... herself.
7. Jeff and Jerry must be up ... something.
8. I made friends ... them.
9. We took ... each other ... once.
10. Mike has never been good ... noticing things ... other ladies.
11. I have been waiting ... you ... twenty minutes.
12. Who else is coming ... the party?
13. The train arrived ... time.
14. He must be ... his way ... home.
15. Iris runs back ... the garden.
16. Very decent ... you.

### 21.5. 'twenti 'wan 'fai

Reconstituji propozițiile de mai jos, așezând cuvintele în ordinea lor corectă:

1. all, seen, I've, life, beautiful, never, more, in, roses, my.
2. phoned, airport, just, from, the, Daddy, has.
3. man, self, a, after, Wagner, expect, own, can't, four, you, to be, hours, of, his.
4. up, what, you, to, are?
5. they, once, took, each, at, to, other.
6. last, Monica, a, conspicuously, has, few, noticed, and, pregnant, for, never, been, the, months, you, thing.
7. proposition, longer, very, the, been, a, war, rigid, since, no, has, punctuality.
8. have, all, lot, seen, one, them, another, of, a, of.
9. Andrei, his, been, has, research, going, with, on, work.

### 21.6. 'twenti 'wan 'siks

(a) Completați spațiile goale cu for sau since, după caz:

1. I haven't been to the mountains ... I was a child.
2. They've been waiting for us ... half an hour.
3. We've been friends ... the war.
4. I haven't spoken to him ... he married my daughter.
5. I have had this car ... ten years now.
6. We have been talking ... two hours.
7. I haven't written to her ... last year.
8. We haven't met ... we graduated.
9. I've been driving ... this morning and I'm not feeling tired.
10. He's been a teacher at this school ... 25 years.

(b) Traduceți textul de mai sus în limba română.

### 21.7. 'twenti 'wan 'sevn

Completați spațiile goale cu timpul potrivit:

1. I ... Mr. Benson last night (met, have met).
2. ... my novel (did you read ri:d, have you read red)?
3. I ... anything today (didn't eat, haven't eaten).
4. He ... half an hour ago (arrived, has arrived).
5. He just ... home (left, has left).
6. We ... our work just now (finished, have finished).
7. ... the table (did you lay, have you laid)? I'm hungry.
8. We ... in Birmingham for three years (lived, have lived) and then we ... to London (moved, have moved).
9. What a beautiful car you have! How long ... it (did you have, have you had)?
10. It's still raining. It ... since this morning (rained, has been raining).
11. Mr. Brown ... a pilot (was, has been).
- He ... last spring (retired ri'taiəd, has retired ... a ieșit la pensie), and two days ago he ... (died, has died).
12. I ... too well since last night (didn't feel, haven't been feeling).

## 21.8. 'twenti 'wan 'eit

Traduceți în limba engleză:

(a) S-au scurs doi ani de când cu "invenția". Andrei și Monica se întorc în fine cu avionul (*to fly back*) în (*to*) România.

Astă seară ei dau o petrecere de adio. I-au invitat pe Mike, pe Sue și pe copii. Au invitat-o și pe Miss Cora.

Sue și Iris pregătesc niște trandafiri pentru Monica. Sue îi taie, iar Iris îi aranjează într-un coș de nuiile.

Mike nu a sosit încă acasă. Totuși a telefonat de la aeroport. Avionul a aterizat acum douăzeci și cinci de minute și Mike este acum în drum spre casă.

Petrecerea este la ora șase, și acum este ora șase fără un sfert. Jeff și Jerry nu sunt acasă. S-au dus să aducă pe Miss Cora. Miss Cora totdeauna să traverseze drumul singură.

Mike întrebă de ce trebuie Andrei și Monica să plece atât de repede (*curind*). Pe de o parte Andrei și-a încheiat activitatea (*work*) la (*in*) Londra. Apoi, mai e ceva, cu mult mai important. Monica va avea un copil. E însărcinată. E însărcinată de cîteva luni și Mike nu a observat nimic.

Acum (ei) trebuie să plece. E tîrziu. Gazdele lor îi așteaptă de zece minute.

(b) 1. De când sunteți prieteni? 2. De când vă cunoașteți (*reciproc*)? 3. Te aștept de un ceas. 4. La ce oră (*What time*) ai venit acasă aseară? 5. Sunt căsătoriți de doi ani. 6. Îl cunosc din 1970. 7. Avionul a sosit. 8. Avionul a sosit la ora 5 fix, adică acum 20 de minute. 9. Dl Smith tocmai a ieșit. 10. Dl Smith a ieșit chiar acum / chiar adineorii. 11. Sunt colecționar de timbre de când eram copil. 12. Fiica-mea vorbește la telefon de aproape trei sferturi de oră. 13. De când e Miss Cora surdă? 14. Iris a fost la cinema de două ori săptămîna aceasta. 15. Am studiat pentru examen [examenul meu] toată după-amiază. 16. Miss Cora nu a avut niciodată mai puțin de șapte pisici. 17. Am luat deja micul (meu) dejun. 18. Plouă de trei ore fără întrerupere. 19. Mai dorîți altceva? — Nu, asta e tot. 20. Copiii sunt în drum spre casă. 21. În drum spre casă am intrat la băcănie și am cumpărat cîteva lucruri pentru masa de seară. 22. Florile din (*in*) grădina noastră se dezvoltă minunat. 23. Cînd mă întorc de la lucru nu e nimeni acasă, așa că (so) îmi deschid singur. 24. Să lăsăm chestiunea asta. 25. Cum te împaci cu soacra dtale (*mother-in-law* 'mʌðərɪn'lo:)? 26. Ne-am împrietenit când eram copii și suntem prieteni de atunci încoace (*ever since*). 27. Îl văd des. 28. Sue a dat un mare număr de concerte reușite în țară și în străinătate.

## 21.9. 'twenti 'wan 'nain

### DICTATION

'su: iz 'kʌtig səm 'rəuziz ənd 'aɪəris iz ə'reindʒɪŋ ðəm in ə 'wɪkə 'ba:skɪt full stop 'ðəuz 'rəuziz a: fə mo'ni:ka full stop an'drei ənd mo'ni:ka ə 'li:vɪp fə ru 'meinjə tə'morəu full stop ðei həv in'vaitid ðəə 'frendz tu ə 'feəwel 'pa:ti full stop; a new paragraph 'maik həz 'dʒəst 'kʌm 'həum frəm ði 'eəpə:t full stop hɪ: 'dɪdnt 'let himself 'in bi'koz hɪ: 'kudnt 'faind hɪz 'lətʃ 'ki: full stop hɪ: 'bigks hɪ: həz 'lost it comma bət 'nəu comma hɪ: 'həznt full stop it məst 'bi: in hɪz 'ʌðə 'sjʊ:t full stop; a new paragraph 'dʒəf ən 'dʒəri həv 'gon tə 'fetʃ 'mɪs 'kɔ:rə full stop 'woz it 'dɪ:snt əv ðəm question mark 'maik 'bigks it 'woz comma bət 'aɪəris 'nəuz 'beta colon 'jɪ: 'bigks ðei ər 'ʌp tə 'səmbɪŋ full stop; a new paragraph mo'ni:kar iz (r-ul intrus) 'pregnənt full stop sɪ: həz bɪ:n 'pregnənt fə ðe 'la:st 'fju: 'mənðə comma ənd 'maik 'nevə 'nəutist ə 'big full stop hɪ:z 'nevə bɪ:n 'gud ət 'nəutisɪŋ 'bigz ə'baut 'ʌðə 'leɪdɪz full stop 'su: 'sez hɪ:z 'ɔ:lwəz bɪ:n ən ai'diəl 'həzbənd full stop.

## 21.10. 'twenti 'wan 'ten

(a) Dați răspunsuri lungi și scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

1. Have they seen a lot of each other?
2. Has Miss Cora often invited them to her tea parties?
3. Are Sue and Iris in the house?
4. Have Sue's roses come on beautifully this year?
5. Aren't the roses gorgeous?
6. Has Monica also invited Miss Cora?
7. Will Mike be back in time for the party?
8. Can't Iris hear the bell?
9. Does Mike always let himself in?
10. Has Sue dressed up for the party?
11. Are Andrei and Monica leaving tomorrow?
12. Have they been in England for three years?
13. Is Monica going to have a baby?
14. Has Mike always been an ideal husband?
15. Have they been talking for a quarter of an hour uninterruptedly?

(b) Dați răspunsuri scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

1. Is Iris now five or seven?
2. Have two years elapsed or have three years elapsed since "the invention"?
3. Is Sue cutting the roses or is Iris cutting them?
4. Are there ten or eleven of them?
5. Has Monica also asked Miss Cora or has she not?

6. Do airplanes always arrive on time or do they not?
7. Did Mike land an hour ago or twenty-five minutes ago?
8. Did Mike let himself in or did Iris open the door for him?
9. Are Jeff and Jerry at home or have they gone to fetch Miss Cora?
10. Are Andrei and Monica flying back to Romania tomorrow or the day after tomorrow?
11. Has Mike always been a bad husband or has he always been an ideal husband?

(c) *Răspundeți la următoarele întrebări:*

1. How many years have elapsed since "the invention"?
2. How old are Jeff and Jerry now?
3. Who has flown to more countries?
4. What flowers is Sue cutting?
5. Who is arranging them in a wicker basket?
6. Who else has Monica invited to the party?
7. When did Mike land?
8. What has Mike lost?
9. Whose head was swimming after four hours of Wagner?
10. Why did Mike forget about the key?
11. When are Andrei and Monica leaving?
12. How long have they been in England?
13. Who is going to have a baby?
14. How long have the hosts been waiting for the guests?

(d) *Întrebați în limba engleză*

1. a. dacă Iris are acum șapte ani.  
b. cîțu ani are Iris acum.
2. a. dacă Sue a dat un mare număr de concerte.  
b. cine a dat un mare număr de concerte.
3. a. dacă Sue taie trandafiri sau crini (*lilies* *liliz*).  
b. ce flori taie Sue.
4. a. dacă au trecut doi ani de la "invenție".  
b. cîțu ani au trecut de la "invenție".
5. a. dacă Monica a invitat-o și pe Miss Cora.  
b. pe cine altcineva a (mai) invitat Monica.
6. a. dacă avionul lui Mike a aterizat.  
b. cînd a aterizat avionul lui Mike.
7. a. dacă Mike și-a deschis singur.  
b. de ce nu și-a deschis Mike singur.
8. a. dacă Mike și-a pierdut cheia de la intrare.  
b. ce a pierdut Mike.
9. a. dacă Jeff și Jerry s-au dus s-o aducă pe Miss Cora.  
b. pe cine s-au dus băieții să aducă.

10. a. dacă Miss Cora poate trece drumul singură.  
b. de ce nu poate Miss Cora să treacă drumul singură.
11. a. dacă băieții pun la cale o borboală.  
b. ce pun băieții la cale.
12. a. dacă Sue s-a gătit pentru petrecere.  
b. pentru ce s-a gătit Sue.
13. a. Dacă Sue arată drăguță.  
b. cum arată Sue.
14. a. dacă Andrei și Monica sunt în Anglia de doi ani.  
b. de cînd sunt ei în Anglia.
15. a. dacă Sue și Mike vorbesc de un sfert de oră fără intrerupere.  
b. de cînd vorbesc Sue și Mike fără intrerupere.
16. a. dacă gazdele își așteaptă oaspeții de zece minute.  
b. pe cine așteaptă ei de zece minute.

21.11. *'twenti 'wan i'levn*

**SPELLING**

*Scrieți cuvintele de mai jos în ortografia curentă:*

'es 'ju: 'dabl'si: 'i: 'dabl'es 'ef 'ju: 'el — 'ei 'dabl'a: 'ei 'en 'dʒi: 'ai 'en 'dʒi: — 'el 'ei 'en 'di: 'i: 'di: — 'el 'ei 'ti: 'si: 'eits 'haifn 'kei 'i: 'wai — 'em 'ju: 'ef 'ti: 'ai — 'i: 'el 'ei 'pi: 'es 'i: 'di: — 'kæpɪtl 'pi: 'ei 'a: 'es 'ai 'ef 'ei 'el — 'es 'dablju: 'ai 'dabl'em 'ai 'en 'dʒi: — 'dʒi: 'eu 'a: 'dʒi: 'i: 'eu 'ju: 'es — 'si: 'eu 'en 'es 'ai 'di: 'i: 'a: 'ei 'ti: 'i: — 'ei 'dabl'el — 'ei 'el 'dablju: 'ei 'wai 'es — 'ei 'el 'a: 'i: 'ei 'di: 'wai — 'dablju: 'eu 'a: 'es 'eits 'ai 'dabl'pi: 'i: 'di: — 'pi: 'a: 'i: 'dʒi: 'en 'ei 'en 'ti: — 'pi: 'ju: 'en 'si: 'ti: 'ju: 'ei 'el 'ai 'ti: 'wai — 'ai: 'eu 'en 'es 'pi: 'ai 'si: 'ju: 'eu 'ju: 'es 'el 'wai — 'ef 'ei 'a: 'i: 'dablju: 'i: 'dabl'el — 'ei 'bi: 'a: 'eu 'ei 'di: — 'di: 'i: 'si: 'i: 'en 'ti: — 'a: 'i: 'es 'i: 'ei 'a: 'si: 'eits — 'en 'eu 'ti: 'ai 'si: 'i: 'di: — 'pi: 'a: 'eu 'pi: 'eu 'es 'ai 'ti: 'ai 'eu 'en.

**PROVERBS**

Good and quickly seldom meet.  
Hares may pull dead lions by the beard.  
Haste makes waste.  
Last but not least.  
Let sleeping dogs lie.  
Early to bed and early to rise  
makes a man healthy, wealthy and wise.  
A cat has nine lives.



hare heə iepure  
to pull pul a trage  
lion laiən leu  
beard biəd barbă  
haste heist grabă

waste weist irosire, pierdere  
to rise raiz a se scula  
healthy 'helθi sănătos  
wealthy 'welθi bogat  
lives laivz vietă

## QUOTATIONS



### SHAKESPEARE

Romeo: Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day  
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain tops.

candle 'kændl luminare  
to burn out 'bə:n 'aut a arde (pînă  
la capăt)  
jocund 'dʒɔkənd sau 'dʒəukənd  
vesel, voios, zglobiu

tiptoe 'tiptəu în virful picioarelor  
misty 'misti înecțoșat; (aici) invă-  
luit în aburi  
top top virf

Romeo and Juliet  
III. v. 9.

Iago: Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,  
Is the immediate jewel of their souls:  
Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;  
'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;  
But he that filches from me my good name  
Robs me of that which not enriches him  
And makes me poor indeed.

Iago i'a:gəu  
in — (aici) la  
dear my lord — my dear lord —  
stăpîne drag  
immediate i'mi:dʒet nemijocit;  
(aici) de netăgăduit  
jewel 'dʒu:əl giuvaer  
soul soul suflet  
who — cel care

to steal sti:l stole stăul stolen  
— stăulən a fura  
purse pə:s pungă  
trash trăʃ fleac, lucru de nimic  
'tis — it is  
'twas — it was  
slave sleiv sclav  
thousands — mii (de oameni/  
persoane)

he that — cel care  
to filch filts a fura, a șterpeli  
to rob rob a jefui  
that which — ceea ce

to enrich in'rits a im bogăti  
not enriches him — (azi) does not  
enrich him  
Othello III. iii. 155.

Clarence: Lord, Lord! methought, what pain it was to drown!  
What dreadful noise of water in mine ears!  
What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!  
Methought I saw a thousand fearful wrecks;  
Ten thousand men that fishes gnaw'd upon;  
Wedges of gold, great anchors, heaps of pearl,  
Inestimable stones, unvalued jewels,  
All scatter'd in the bottom of the sea:  
Some lay in dead men's skulls; and, in those holes  
Where eyes did once inhabit, there were crept,  
As 'twere in scorn of eyes, reflecting gems,  
Which woo'd the slimy bottom of the deep,  
And mock'd the dead bones that lay scatter'd by.

Clarence 'klærəns  
Lord! lo:d Doamne!  
methought mi'θo:t mi se părea;  
(mă) gîndeam — la prezent  
methinks mi'θiŋks — socot, cred,  
fîni pare (forme unice)  
to drown draun a se îneca  
dreadful 'dredful îngrozitor  
mine (folosit pe atunci înainte de  
o vocală) — my  
ugly 'ʌgli urit  
death deθ moarte  
within wi'ðin în  
fearful 'fiəful însăpîmîntător  
wreck rek epavă  
to gnaw no: a mușca, a roade;  
that fishes gnaw'd upon ə'pon  
— din care mușcă pestii  
wedge wedʒ pană; ic; (aici) lingou  
anchor 'æŋkər ancoră  
heap hi:p grămadă, morman  
inestimable in'estiməbl neprețuit  
unvalued 'ʌn'velju:d neprețuit  
to scatter 'skătə a împrăștia  
bottom 'botəm (stră)fund

skull skål craniu, țeastă  
hole hăul gaură; găvan  
did once inhabit in'habit (azi)  
once inhabited — au locuit / să-  
lăsluit cîndva  
to creep kri:p crept, crept krept  
a se strecu, a se furia  
there were crept — (azi) there had  
crept — se strecu, se furia  
as 'twere — as it were — (aici) parcă  
scorn sko:n dispreț  
reflecting ri'flektîng strălucitor, sclî-  
pitor  
gem dʒem nestemătă  
to woo wu: a curta; (aici) a arunca  
ocheade  
slimy 'slaimi mîlos; viscos  
the deep di:p adîncul; marea  
to mock mok a-și bate joc de, a-și  
ride de  
bone boun os  
by bai primprejur

Richard III I. iv. 21.

OSCAR WILDE (1854—1900)

'oskə 'waɪld

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

moral 'morəl moral

immoral i'morəl imoral

The Picture of Dorian Gray  
(Preface)  
ðə 'piktʃər əv 'do:rɪən 'greɪ  
(prefis prefaṣa)

\* \* \*

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield to it.

way weicale  
to get rid of — a scăpa de  
temptation temp'teɪʃən tentație,  
to yield iṣpită  
Ibid.

\* \* \*

I can resist everything except temptation.

to resist ri'zist a rezista (la)  
everything — toate; orice

Lady Windermere's Fan  
'leidi 'windəmərəz 'fæn  
Evantajul lady-ei Windermere

\* \* \*

There is no sin except stupidity.

sin sin păcat  
except ik'sept afară de

stupidity stju:pɪdɪtɪ prostie

The Critic as Artist  
ðə 'kritik əz 'a:tɪst

\* \* \*

[Definition of a cynic defi'nɪʃn əv ə 'sɪnik]

A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing.  
price prais preț  
value 'vælju: valoare

Lady Windermere's Fan

\* \* \*

I have nothing to declare except my genius.

to declare di'kleə ə declara  
genius 'dʒi:nijəs geniu  
(At New York Customs House)  
customs house 'kʌstəmz 'haʊs vamă

JOKES



"Every time I get drunk," Sam confided in his friend, "I see hundreds of green hairy worms in my dreams."

"Have you seen a doctor?" asked his friend anxiously.

"Nope... only green hairy worms."

every time — de fiecare dată (cînd)  
to get drunk drăgă a se îmbăta  
to confide (in) cîn'făid a se des-  
tăinui

hairy 'heəri păros  
worm wə:m vierme  
anxiously iægkjøsli îngrijorat  
nope nœup — no

\* \* \*

"It's my wife, doctor," said the little man. "She has this complex about somebody stealing her clothes."

"How do you arrive to this conclusion?" asked the psychiatrist.

"Well, she's even hired a chap to guard them. I found him in the wardrobe when I got home last night."

It's my wife — E vorba de soția  
mea  
complex 'kompleks complex  
clothes kləuðz haine  
conclusion kən'klu:ʒn concluzie  
psychiatrist sai'kaiətrist psihiatru

she's — she has  
to hire hăiə a angaja  
chap tʃæp tip, individ  
to guard ga:d a păzi  
wardrobe 'wo:dräub garderob  
to get home — a ajunge acasă

\* \* \*

"My doctor insisted that I came to see you," the patient told the psychiatrist. "Goodness knows why — I'm happily married, secure in my job, lots of friends, no worries —"

"Hmmm," said the psychiatrist, reaching for his notebook. "And how long have you been like this?"

that I came — să vin  
Goodness knows why — Dumnezeu  
știe de ce  
secure si'kjue sigur, în siguranță

job dəbə slujbă  
worries 'wʌriz griji  
to reach for ri:tʃ a se întinde după,  
a întinde mina să ia

notebook 'nəutbuk caiet de însem-  
nări

how long have you been like this?  
— de cînd ești așa?

\* \* \*

"The appointment was for 10 a.m.," said the psychiatrist, "and you've only just arrived now at 12.30. Why are you so late?"

"The trouble is," said the patient, "that ever since I've been a centipede it takes me such a long time to get my boots on, boots on, boots on..."

appointment ə'pointmənt progra-  
mare  
trouble 'trʌbl necaz, bucluc  
ever since I've been — de cînd sînt

centipede 'sentipi:d miriapod  
to get on — (aici) a încălța  
boots bu:ts ghete; cizme

\* \* \*

The drunk staggered into the bar with a live lobster under his arm. The barman served him very politely.

"Thash what I like to see," said the drunk, "a li'l courtesy. Jus' for that, you can have my lobster."

"Thank you very much indeed," said the barman. "I'll take him home for dinner."

"No," said the drunk. "He'sh had his dinner. Take him to a show." to stagger into 'stægər intu a intra courtesy 'kə:tisi amabilitate, curte-  
implicindu-se in  
live laiv viu  
lobster 'lobstə homar  
thash ðæʃ — that's  
a li'l ə li'l — a little

jus' dʒas — just — tocmai  
you can have — îți dăruiesc  
he'sh his — he's (he has)  
take him — du-l

\* \* \*

"Darling, we've been married exactly a month today, so I've bought you a beautiful surprise," said Sally to George.

"How thoughtful of you," replied George. "I can't wait to see it."

"Just a minute then, and I'll put it on."

we've been married — sătem căsă- Sally 'sæli  
toriți  
to buy bai bought, bought bo:t a thoughtful 'θo:tful atent  
cumpăra I can't wait to see it — de-abia  
surprise sə'praiz surpriză aștept să-l / s-o văd  
to put on — a îmbrăca

\* \* \*

She: "Now that we are married, I will share all your troubles and sorrows."

He: "But darling, I haven't got any troubles and sorrows."  
She: "Well, we've only been married an hour."

to share ſe a împărți; a împărtăși sorrows 'sorəuz amăräciuni, dureri

\* \* \*

"Did you hear that Miss Kilham, the old maid, found a man under her bed the other night?"

"Did she scream?"

"No, he did."

Kilham 'kiləm (joc de cuvinte): old maid meid domnișoară/fată  
kill'em (kill them) (echiv.) bătrină  
moartea bărbătilor to scream skri:m a tipa

\* \* \*

Voice on telephone: "Please come at once, doctor. My little boy has swallowed a razor blade!"

Doctor: "Don't panic — I'm on my way. But what have you done so far?"

Voice: "I've used my electric razor."

to swallow 'swɔ:ləu a înghiți so far — pînă acum  
razor blade 'reɪzə 'bleɪd lamă de to use ju:z a folosi  
ras ras electric razor i'lektrik 'reɪzə aparăt  
to do du: did did done dău a face de ras electric

\* \* \*

Mental Nurse: "There's a man on the telephone who wants to know if any of our patients have escaped recently."

Medical Superintendent: "What does he want to know that for?"

Nurse: "Somebody has run away with his wife!"

mental nurse 'mentl 'nə:s infir- recently 'ri:sntli de curind  
mieră de la clinica de psihiatrică superintendent sju:prin'tendnt șef  
to escape is 'keip a evada to run away 'ran ə'wei a fugi

\* \* \*

Patient: "I've got a pain in my left foot."

Doctor: "Don't worry. It's just old age."

Patient: "In that case, why doesn't my right foot hurt — I've had it just as long."

just dʒast doar

I've had it just as long — Îl am de exact tot astă vreme

\* \* \*

"My mother-in-law has disappeared from home."

"Have you given her description to the police?"

"No... they'd never believe me."

to disappear disə'piə a dispărea  
description dis'kripʃən descriere

they'd never believe me — nu m-ar  
crede

\* \* \*

My mother-in-law is a woman of rare gifts... she hasn't given anyone a present in twenty-five years.

rare reər rar  
gift gift dar; talent

present 'preznt cadou

\* \* \*

"Waiter! There's a dead fly in my soup!"

"We've run out of DDT in the kitchen, sir, and Chef's taken to drowning them."

to run out of — a termina, a rămîne  
fără  
DDT 'di: di: 'ti:

chef [ef bucătarul șef  
to take to — a se apuca

\* \* \*

"Waiter! There's a BEETLE in my soup!"

"I'm terribly sorry, sir, we've run out of flies."

beetle 'bi:tł gindac

### LIMERICKS

There once was an Ichthyosaurus  
Who lived when the earth was all porous;  
When he first heard his name,  
He fainted with shame,  
And departed long ages before us.

Ichthyosaurus ikθiə'so:rəs  
the earth ərθ pămîntul  
porous 'po:rəs poros  
first fə:st (aici) prima dată  
shame seim rușine

he fainted with shame — a leșinat  
de rușine  
departed di'pa:tid a plecat, (aici) a  
murit, s-a stins  
ages 'eidʒiz veacuri, ere

There was an old man of Peru  
Who dreamt he was eating his shoe.  
He awoke in the night  
With a terrible fright  
And found it was perfectly true.

Peru pe'ru:  
dreamt dremt a visat  
to dream dri:m dreamt, dreamt sau  
dreamed, dreamed dri:md — a  
visa  
awoke ə'wəuk s-a trezit

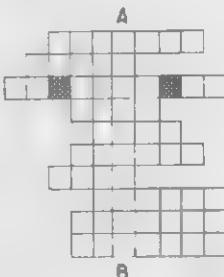
to awake ə'weik awoke ə'wəuk  
awaked ə'weikd a se trezi  
fright frait spaimă  
found faund a constatat  
to find faind found, found — a  
găsi; a constata

A cat in despondency sighed  
And resolved to commit suicide;  
She passed under the wheels  
Of eight automobiles,  
And after the ninth one she died.

despondency dis'pondənsi deprima-  
re, desperare  
in despondency — deprimat, des-  
perat  
to sigh sai a ofta  
to resolve ri'zolv a se hotărî  
to commit suicide kə'mit 'sjuisaid  
a se sinucide

wheel wi:l roată  
automobile 'o:təməbi:l (amer.) au-  
tomobil  
the ninth one ə 'nainθ wan cel  
de-al noulea, cea de-a nouă (giut  
fiind că pisica are nouă vieți)

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE A — B: SENTIMENTE



a diviniza  
a adora  
a-i fi drag  
a ură  
a-i plăcea  
a admiră  
a jubi  
a îndrăgi  
a detesta  
a-i displacea

Pentru cuvintele neîntilnite în cursul lecțiilor, consultați "Vocabular român-  
englez" din Vol. 4.



CHAPTER TWENTY-TWO  
't̪æpt̪ə 'twenti 'tu:

22

## THE GARDEN PARTY

1. It was ten past six and the guests had not arrived yet. By six o'clock Monica had finished her preparations for the farewell party: she had made the sandwiches, cut the chocolate cake, boiled the kettle for tea or coffee, and laid everything on the table in the garden. For it was to be a garden party, you know. The weather was beautiful. It had continued to be beautiful for the last two weeks and there were no signs of rain. So why not have a garden party? It's much more fun.
2. Andrei had been of great help to her. He had helped her carry the table and the chairs into the garden. Then he had run quickly to the grocer's to buy some sugar. They had run out of sugar the day before and Monica had completely forgotten to buy some. And before that he had helped her to do the packing. There still was a lot of luggage to carry, although they had sent the heavier things, mostly books, by railway.

And the guests? There they were, coming in at the garden gate one by one. First Iris, running into the house with a basketful of roses in her hand, followed at some distance by Sue. Then Mike, who was bringing up the rear. They were met in the hall by Andrei and Monica. They shook hands and exchanged greetings and smiles. Monica



CAPITOLUL 22

22

## GARDEN PARTY

1. Era șase și zece și musafirii nu sosiseră încă. Înă la ora șase Monica terminase pregătirile pentru petrecerea de adio: făcuse sanvișurile, tăiașe tortul de ciocolată, fierseșe apa pentru ceai sau cafea și pusese totul pe masa din grădină. Căci avea să fie un *garden party*, știi. Vremea era frumoasă. Se menținea frumoasă de două săptămâni și nu erau semne de ploaie. Așa că de ce să nu dai un *garden party*? Are mult mai mult haz.
2. Andrei și fusese de mare ajutor. O ajutase să ducă masa și scaunele în grădină. Apoi dăduse fuga pînă la băcănie să cumpere niște zahăr. Terminaseră zahărul în ajun și Monica uitase cu totul să cumpere. Si înainte de aceasta o ajutase să facă bagajele. Mai aveau încă mult bagaj de transportat, deși trimiseseră lucrurile mai grele, în majoritate cărți, cu trenul.
3. Și musafirii? Iată-i intrînd pe poarta grădinii unul cete unul. Mai întîi Iris, intrînd în casă alergind, cu un coș cu trandafiri în mînă, urmată la oarecare distanță de Sue. Apoi Mike, care încheia coloana. Au fost întâmpinați în vestibul de Andrei și Monica. Și-au dat mîna și au schimbat politețuri și zîmbete. Monica le-a mulțumit lui Sue și

thanked Sue and Iris for the flowers. She said she had never seen such beautiful roses in all her life.

Iris looked up at Monica. It was obvious that Iris had been crying, for her eyes were red.

4. "Iris, have you been crying?" Monica asked.

Iris admitted that she had been crying. There still were tears in her eyes.

"Why?" Monica asked anxiously.

"Because you are leaving and I shan't see you again," Iris whimpered.

"Oh yes, you will, Iris."

"How? And when? I shall miss you, Monica."

"I shall miss you too, Iris. Well, let's all go out into the garden, and I'll tell you how and when."

Monica and Sue looked at each other knowingly. They had already talked the matter over.

\* \* \*

5. They all went out into the garden and sat down on chairs round the table. They had been sitting for a couple of minutes, talking about one thing and another, when Andrei suddenly asked,

"Well, what about Jeff and Jerry? They were supposed to come too."

Mike told him that the boys had gone to fetch Miss Cora.

"That reminds me," said Sue. "The other day Jeff and Jerry asked me to let them cut a reproduction of the aurochs' head stamp from a philatelic review. A very good reproduction too. It looked perfectly genuine. They said it was for Miss Cora. They said that as a young girl she had been a passionate stamp collector. She had always longed to have an aurochs' head in her collection, even if it was only a reproduction, they said. Of course I let them cut it out. And while they were doing it they kept whispering to each other and giggling. Funny, isn't it?"

6. "What makes you think that?" Monica asked.

"What's funny?" said Mike who hadn't been listening.

"O Mike, you haven't been listening. Jeff and Jerry cut out the aurochs' head from the philatelic review—"

Mike started.

"The philatelic review?" he cried. "Which review?"

"Now Mike, you startled me. Yes, the one with the aurochs' head in it."

"But Sue, it wasn't ours!"

"Sorry, darling, I didn't know it wasn't ours. Whose was it?

lui Iris pentru flori. Zicea că de cind e nu a mai văzut asemenea trandafiri frumoși.

Iris și-a ridicat ochii spre Monica. Era împedea că Iris plinsese, fiindcă avea ochii roșii.

4. — Iris, ai plins? a întrebat Monica.

Iris a recunoscut că plinsese. Mai avea încă lacrimi în ochi.

— De ce? a întrebat Monica îngrijorată.

— Fiindcă pleci și n-am să te mai văd, scîncî Iris.

— Ba da, ai să mă mai vezi, Iris.

— Cum? Și cînd? Are să-mi fie dor de tine, Monica.

— Și mie are să-mi fie dor de tine, Iris. Ei, hai să ieșim în grădină, și am să-ți spun cum și cînd.

Monica și Sue s-au privit cu înțeles. Discutaseră despre această chestiune.

\* \* \*

5. Au ieșit cu toții în grădină și s-au așezat pe scaune în jurul mesei. Ședea de cîteva minute, discutînd de una, de alta, cînd Andrei întrebă deodată:

— Dar ce e cu Jeff și Jerry? Era vorba să vină și ei.

Mike li spuse că băieții se duseseră să-o aducă pe Miss Cora.

— Mi-am adus aminte de ceva, spuse Sue. Deunăzi Jeff și Jerry m-au rugat să-i las să decupeze o reproducere a mărcii cu cap de boul dintr-o revistă filatelică. Și era o reproducere foarte bună. Arăta perfect autentică. Ziceau că este pentru Miss Cora. Ziceau că în tinerețe fusese o pasionată colecționară de timbre. Totdeauna își dorise să aibă un cap de boul în colecție, chiar dacă era doar o reproducere, au zis. Bineînțeles că i-am lăsat să-o decupeze. Și în timp ce se ocupau cu aceasta, tot șopteau între ei și chicoteau. Ciudat, nu?

6. — Ce te face să crezi asta? întrebă Monica.

— Ce e ciudat? întrebă Mike, care nu fusese atent.

— Vai, Mike, n-ai fost atent. Jeff și Jerry au decupat capul de boul din revista filatelică...

Mike tresări.

— Din revista filatelică? strigă el. Care revistă?

— Vai, Mike, m-ai speriat. Da, din cea cu capul de boul în ea.

— Dar, Sue, nu era a noastră.

— Îmi pare rău, scumpule, nu știam că nu era a noastră. A cui era?

"I was lent it."

"By whom?"

"Now let me remember— by a friend of mine— by a friend of ours— by some friends of ours—"

Then his face lit up. Then he smirked.

"—by Monica and Andrei."

7. Monica and Andrei laughed. They had known all the time that it was their review, but they had kept silent, just for the fun of it.

"It's all right, Mike. It's all right, Sue," Andrei reassured them. "We have another copy back at home."

"Oh, thank you, Andrei. Thank you, Monica. This is a relief," Sue said.

"How and when?" asked Iris, who had been fretting for the last five minutes.

"How and when what?" Mike asked. "What are you talking about, Iris? Your question is perfectly irrelevant."

"No, Mike," said Sue, "Iris knows what she is talking about. Now listen everybody. Monica and I have been talking the matter over. We, that is we, the Lees, are going to spend our summer holiday in Romania with Monica and Andrei—"

8. "And me—" Iris cried.

"And you, and Jeff and Jerry of course," Sue said.

"Do you mean to say that the two of you have been talking the matter over behind my back?" Mike pretended to be angry.

"But Mike—" Sue said.

"It's all right, darling," Mike said. "I find it's an excellent idea. In fact, I was going to suggest it myself. Now let's get down to details—" Iris raised her head.

"There are Miss Cora and Jeff and Jerry," she said.

"Yes," Sue said, as she rose from her chair. "Look, Jeff and Jerry are almost carrying her between them."

They all rose from their chairs.

"Good gracious!" said Mike. "How haggard she looks. Miss Cora looks haggard, I tell you."

Miss Cora did look haggard as she staggered forward, held by Jeff and Jerry on either side.



— Mi-a fost împrumutată.

— De cine?

— Stai să-mi aduc aminte... de un prieten de-al meu ... de un prieten de-al nostru ... de niște prieteni de-al noștri...

Apoi se lumină la față. Apoi zîmbi.

— ... de Monica și Andrei.

7. Monica și Andrei începîră să rîdă. Știuseră tot timpul că era vorba de revista lor, dar tăcuseră, aşa, de haz.

— Nu face nimic, Mike. Nu face nimic, Sue, și liniști Andrei. Mai avem un exemplar în țară.

— Vai, mulțumesc, Andrei. Mulțumesc, Monica. Este într-adevăr o ușurare, spuse Sue.

— Cum și cînd? întrebă Iris, care de cinci minute se tot foia.

— Cum și cînd ce? întrebă Mike. Ce tot spui, Iris? Întrebarea ta e complet anapoda.

— Nu, Mike, spuse Sue, Iris știe ce vorbește. Acum fiți atenți cu toții. Monica și cu mine am discutat chestiunea. Noi, adică noi familia Lee, ne vom petrece concediul de vară în România cu Monica și cu Andrei ...

8. — Și cu mine ... strigă Iris.

— Și cu tine, și cu Jeff și Jerry, bineînțeles, zise Sue.

— Vrei să spui că voi amîndouă ați discutat chestiunea în spatele meu? se prefăcu Mike a fi supărăt.

— Dar Mike ... spuse Sue.

— E în ordine, scumpă, spuse Mike. Cred că este o idee excelentă. De fapt, voi am și eu să propun asta. Și acum să trecem la amânunte ... Iris își ridică privirele.

— Uite-o pe Miss Cora cu Jeff și Jerry, zise ea.

— Da, zise Sue ridicîndu-se de pe scaun. Uitați-vă, Jeff și Jerry aproape că o cară între ei.

Se ridică cu toții de pe scaune.

— Doamne sfinte! făcu Mike. Ce față răvășită are. Miss Cora are față răvășită, vă spun.

Fața lui Miss Cora chiar arăta a fi răvășită aşa cum înainta impleticindu-se, susținută de o parte și de alta de către Jeff și Jerry.



## EXERCISES



### 22.1. 'twenti 'tu: 'wan

(a) Adăugați întrebări disjunctive (nu-i aşa?) la următoarele propoziții:

1. He left his umbrella at home, ... ...?
2. You haven't seen him before, ... ...?
3. She rang the bell twice, ... ...?
4. You haven't been told, ... ...?
5. There was no mistake, ... ...?
6. He was given to understand, ... ...?
7. I haven't been driving too fast, ... ...?
8. You don't think it possible, ... ...?
9. She has never had such fun, ... ...?

(b) Treceți propozițiile de mai sus la Past Perfect Tense, adăugind întrebările disjunctive corespunzătoare.

### 22.2. 'twenti 'tu: 'tu:

(a) Puneți propozițiile de mai jos în situație de subordonare față de cel puțin una din propozițiile principale: He said that ... He told me that ... They knew that ... I admitted that ... She understood that ..., făcind o alegere logică:

1. I am afraid of him.
2. It isn't so late.
3. He has been trying hard.
4. It is my mistake.
5. He has been waiting for us for almost an hour.
6. He knows all about it.
7. Mike has got a new car.
8. Iris has been crying.
9. He did his best.
10. He doesn't think it is possible.

(b) Traduceți în limba română frazele astfel obținute.

### 22.3. 'twenti 'tu: 'tri:

Alegeți din paranteză verbul potrivit:

1. Mike ... from his chair (rose, raised).
2. The cats were (flying, laying) under the table.
3. I can't ... his name (remember, remind).
4. When I heard the noise I ... (started, startled).
5. The sun ... in the East (rises, raises).
6. Have you ... the table (laid, lain)?
7. You ... me of a friend of mine (remember, remind).
8. You ... me (started, startled).
9. ... your hand if you know (rise, raise).
10. If he is ill why doesn't he ... in bed (lie, lay)?
11. Do you ... my daughter (remember,

remind)?

12. ... me to tell you something (remember, remind).
13. The sun has ... (risen, raised).
14. What does this melody 'melodi ... you of (remember, remind)?
15. When you meet a lady, ... your hat (rise, raise).
16. What made you ... (start, startle)?
17. Don't ... there without doing anything (lie, lay).

### 22.4. 'twenti 'tu: 'fo:

Treceți următoarele propoziții la pasiv. Indicați care dintre ele se traduc cu dativul:

Model:

I sent the telegram 'teligram yesterday.  
The telegram was sent (by me) yesterday.

1. The noise startled them.
2. She gave the boy an apple (2 posibilități).
3. They spend a lot of money on books.
4. They told me to try again.
5. My family met me at the airport.
6. They have forgotten his name.
7. I borrowed this book from the library.
8. He lent me some French books (2 posibilități).

### 22.5. 'twenti 'tu: 'faiv

Completați spațiile goale cu who, whose, whom, to whom, which, what:

- (a) 1. ... was that man? — Our new neighbour.
2. ... is his name?
3. ... daughter did he marry? — Mr. Brown's.
4. ... of them do you want?
5. ... happens in Chapter II?
6. ... did you meet at the seaside?
7. ... did you lend my dictionary?
8. ... Johnston is he? — The one who lives in Edinburgh.
9. ... is the capital of Spain?
10. ... car did you drive? — My father's.

- (b) 1. ... did you lend my bicycle?
2. For ... did Sue cut eleven roses?
3. To ... of you did he address the letter?
4. In ... did you put the flowers?
5. At ... picture did they look? — Picasso's pi'kæsəu(z).
6. By ... were you lent the money?
7. About ... of them were they talking?

(c) Rescrieți propozițiile de mai sus (b), așezând prepoziția la urmă.

### 22.6. 'twenti 'tu: 'siks

Formulați întrebări la care propozițiile de mai jos pot constitui răspunsuri. Întrebările se vor referi pe rînd la fiecare parte a propoziției. Dați atenție cazurilor în care interrogativul se formează cu sau fără do (does, did).

Model:

Sue borrowed a magazine from the library.

Întrebări:

(a) Who borrowed a magazine from the library?

- (b) What did Sue do?
- (c) What did Sue borrow from the library?
- (d) Where did Sue borrow a magazine from?

1. Mr. Brown borrowed Mr. Smith's umbrella. 2. Andrei and Monica sent two of the trunks by railway. 3. Miss Cora came to our house in a taxi. 4. Mike sent a telegram from Rome last night. 5. Sue had talked to Monica about their holiday. 6. Mike brought his friend's tape-recorder ('teip-ri'ko:də magnetofon) for the party.

#### 22.7. 'twenti 'tu: 'sevn

*Dați formele principale (trecutul, participiul trecut și participiul nedefinit) ale următoarelor verbe, cu transcrierea lor fonetică:*

(a) *neregulate*

- 1. to lay 2. to spend 3. to hold 4. to lie 5. to buy 6. to mean 7. to send 8. to keep 9. to shake 10. to put 11. to think 12. to drink 13. to bring 14. to hide 15. to tell 16. to wear.

(b) *regulate*

- 1. to admit 2. to carry 3. to stop 4. to fret 5. to play 6. to fetch 7. to suggest.

#### 22.8. 'twenti 'tu: 'eit

*Reconstituji propozițiile de mai jos, așezând cuvintele în ordinea lor corectă:*

1. it, a, party, was, garden, to be. 2. weather, beautiful, the, for, weeks, continued, last, the, two, had. 3. had, day, sugar, out, they, before, run, of, the. 4. to carry, still, a lot, there, luggage, of, was. 5. greetings, exchanged, and, shook, they, hands, and, smiles. 6. never, beautiful, her, she, in, such, life, said, she, seen, had, roses, all. 7. Sue, matter, had, over, Monica, already, and, the, talked. 8. Iris, talking, what, are, about, you? 9. as, Miss Cora, been, a, stamp, said, girl, a, passionate, had, collector, they, that, young. 10. staggered, did, Miss Cora, as, forward, haggard, she, look.

#### 22.9. 'twenti 'tu: 'nain

*Traduceți în limba engleză:*

- (a) Monica și Andrei urmău să se întoarcă în România a doua zi. Făcuseră bagajele și trimisese că lucrurile mai grele, în cea mai mare parte cărți, cu trenul.

Era ora șase și zece după amiază. Până la ora șase, cînd oaspeții urmău să sosescă, Monica pregătise totul pentru reuniunea de adio. Andrei și fusese de mare ajutor.

Cînd în sfîrșit au sosit musafirii, gazdele au văzut (*found*) că Jeff, Jerry și Miss Cora nu erau printre ei. Jeff și Jerry se duseaseră să-o aducă pe Miss Cora.

Iris plînsese. Încă mai avea lacrimi în ochi. Plînsese fiindcă Monica pleca.

Sue și-a amintit deodată că Jeff și Jerry săiaseră o reproducere a capului de boar dintr-o revistă filatelică. Ziceau că este pentru Miss Cora. Ciudat!

Cînd Mike a auzit de revista filatelică a tresărit. A strigat atât de tare încît (*that*) a speriat-o pe Sue. Revista nu era a lor. Le fusese împrumutată.

Apoi au vorbit de una, de alta. Mike și Sue împreună cu copiii aveau de gînd să-si petreacă vacanța de vară în România. Monica și Sue discutaseră deja chestiunea. Toamna cînd voiau să treacă la amânunte, au spărat Miss Cora și cei doi băieți. Miss Cora avea o privire rătăcită. Do-abia putea merge. Era susținută de o parte și de alta de Jeff și Jerry.

- (b) 1. Credeam că avem destul timp. 2. Nu știam că-ți plac copiii. 3. Am înțeles că nu puteți veni la timp. 4. M-a asigurat (*to assure* ə'ʃuə) că nu s-a întîmplat nimic. 5. Am citit toate (*all of*) piesele lui Shakespeare. 6. Mi-a spus că a citit toate piesele lui Shakespeare. 7. Îl cunoșc din primăvara trecută. — Știam că îl cunoști din primăvara trecută. 8. Am rămas fără chibrituri. 9. Nu știam că am rămas fără chibrituri. 10. E cam frig, deși este primăvară. 11. Dacă bagajele sănt prea grele, trimite-le pe calea ferată. 12. Luați (*cite*) o lingură de doctorie după fiecare masă. 13. I-am trimis (*ei*) un coș cu flori. 14. Ai plins! 15. Am întrebărat-o de ce a plins. 16. Are să-ți fie dor de mine? 17. Era evident că nu aveau nimic să-si spună. 18. Discutaseră deja chestiunea. 19. A mărturisit (*to confess* kən'fes) că nu-și amintește de el. 20. Jeff și Jerry, nu uități [aduceți-vă aminte] să vă spălați pe dinți. 21. Adu-mi aminte să te întreb ceva. 22. De cine îți amintește bufnița (*owl* aul) asta? 23. Mi-am dat seama (*to realize* ə'relaɪz) că se preface numai că e supărat. 24. Are o colecție de timbre, și încă una foarte interesantă. 25. Ce te-a făcut să spui asta (*that*)? 26. De ce nu-l lașă să vină cu mine? 27. N-o înve să plingă! 28. Ce l-a făcut să tresără? 29. Care dintre ele este a monastră? 30. Pentru cine ai adus scaunul? 31. Care (*selectiv*) este răspunsul dv.? 32. Care (*selectiv*: dintre aceste răspunsuri) este al dv.? 33. Remarca (*remark* ri'ma:k )dv. nu este la obiect (este ne-la-objecț). 34. Nu cunoșc mulți oameni [multă lume] (*people* pi:pl) în acest oraș.

22.10. 'twenti 'tu: 'ten

DICTION

wen ju: er ə'baut tu ri:tə:n 'həum a:ftər ə 'log comma 'log 'taim  
 ðərə 'səu 'meni 'θiŋz tə 'du: full stop ju: 'hæv tə 'sei 'gud 'bai tu 'səu  
 'meni 'pi:pl comma ju: 'hæv tə 'du: ə 'pækɪŋ dash ənd ju: 'faind ðət  
 ðərə 'səu 'meni 'θiŋz tə 'pæk ənd dash 'la:st bət 'not 'li:st dash ju: 'hæv  
 tə 'giv ə 'feəwel 'pa:ti full stop if ju: 'flai 'bæk 'həum ju: 'ka:nt 'teɪk  
 'evrɪθɪg wi:ð ju: on ðə 'plein semi-colon ju: məs 'send 'məust əv jo: 'ləgɪdʒ  
 comma 'o:l ðə 'hevi 'θiŋz əv 'ko:s comma bai 'reilwei full stop; a new  
 paragraph mo'nikar ənd an'drei wə 'givig ə 'feəwel 'pa:ti dash ə 'ga:dn  
 'pa:ti it wəz tə 'bi: dash tə 'wɪtʃ ðei həd in 'waitid ðeo 'frendz ənd 'neibəz  
 full stop ðə 'gests did 'not ə'raiv 'o:l ət ðə 'seum 'taim full stop wi:  
 'nəu 'wai 'dзef ən 'dзeri həd 'not ə'raivd 'jet colon ðei həd 'gon tə  
 'fets 'mis 'ko:rə full stop bət wr 'dəunt 'nəu 'jet 'wai 'mis 'ko:rə 'lukt  
 'səu 'hægəd wen si: 'keim in ət ðə 'geit ənd 'wai si: 'hæd tə bi: 'held  
 bai 'dзef ən 'dзeri on 'aibə 'said full stop 'wel comma 'weit əntil 'nekst  
 'lesn ənd ju: wil 'ni: full stop.

22.11. 'twenti 'tu: i'levn

(a) *Dări răspunsuri lungi și scurte la întrebările de mai jos:*

1. Hadn't Monica finished her preparations by six o'clock?
2. Was the weather beautiful?
3. Were there any signs of rain?
4. Had Andrei helped Monica to do the packing?
5. Did the hosts and the guests shake hands?
6. Had Iris been crying?
7. Will Iris miss Monica?
8. Were Jeff and Jerry supposed to come too?
9. Didn't the reproduction of the aurochs' head look genuine?
10. Was the philatelic review Mike's?
11. Was Iris's question relevant?
12. Are the Lees going to spend their summer holiday in Romania?
13. Did Jeff and Jerry and Miss Cora come at last?
14. Did Miss Cora look haggard?

(b) *Dări răspunsuri scurte la întrebările de mai jos:*

1. Were Monica and Andrei giving a welcome party or a farewell party?
2. Was the weather beautiful or bad?
3. Had Andrei helped Monica or had Miss Cora helped her?

4. Did the guests arrive at six o'clock or after six?
5. Was Mike bringing up the rear or was Iris?
6. Had Iris been crying or had Sue?
7. Did they sit down on chairs or in armchairs?
8. Did the philatelic review belong to Mike or to Andrei?
9. Were the Lees going to spend their summer holiday in Romania or in France?
10. Did Miss Cora look happy or did she look haggard?

(c) *Răspundeți la următoarele întrebări:*

1. By what time had Monica finished her preparations?
2. What was the weather like?
3. Who had helped Monica with the packing?
4. What things had they sent by railway?
5. Who were the roses for?
6. How many roses were there in the basket?
7. Who were the guests met by?
8. Why had Iris been crying?
9. When were Andrei and Monica leaving?
10. Who had always longed to have an aurochs' head in her collection?
11. Whose philatelic review was it?
12. Where were the Lees going to spend their summer holiday?

(d) *Întrebări în limba engleză*

1. a. dacă era ora șase și zece.  
 b. ce oră era.
2. a. dacă vremea era frumoasă.  
 b. cum era vremea.
3. a. dacă Andrei a ajutat-o pe Monica la (with) treabă.  
 b. cine a ajutat-o pe Monica la treabă.
4. a. dacă Iris plânsese.  
 b. de ce plânsese Iris.
5. a. dacă lui Iris și va fi dor de Monica.  
 b. de cine și va fi dor lui Iris.
6. a. dacă Monica și Sue să au privit cu înțeles.  
 b. cum să au privit Monica și Sue.
7. a. dacă Miss Cora își dorea să aibă un cap de bœuf.  
 b. ce-și dorea Miss Cora să aibă.
8. a. dacă revista filatelică era a lui Mike.  
 b. a cui era revista filatelică.
9. a. dacă familia Lee avea de gînd să-și petreacă vacanța de vară în România.  
 b. unde aveau de gînd să-și petreacă vacanța de vară.
10. a. dacă Mike să-a prefăcut că e supărăt.

b. de ce s-a prefăcut Mike că e supărat.  
 11. a. dacă Miss Cora zimbea cind a venit.  
 b. de ce nu zimbea Miss Cora cind a venit.

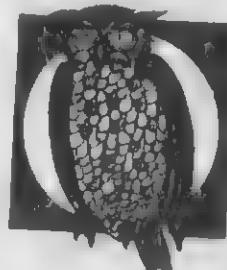
22.12. 'twenti 'tu: 'twelv

### SPELLING

*Scrierii cuvintelor de mai jos în ortografia curentă:*

'si: 'eu 'en 'ti: 'ai 'en 'ju: 'i: 'di: — 'ef 'ju: 'en — 'ef 'ju: 'dabl'en  
 'wai — 'ei 'el 'ti: 'eits 'eu 'ju: 'dʒi: 'eits — 'i: 'eks 'si: 'eits 'ei 'en 'dʒi:  
 'i: 'di: — 'es 'eits 'dabl'ou 'kei — 'dablju: 'eits 'ai 'em 'pi: 'i: 'a: —  
 'kei 'en 'eu 'dablju: 'ai 'en 'dʒi: 'el 'wai — 'a: 'i: 'em 'ai 'en 'di: —  
 'a: 'i: 'em 'i: 'em 'bi: 'i: 'a: — 'a: 'i: 'pi: 'a: 'ou 'di: 'ju: 'si: 'ti:  
 'ai 'au 'en — 'dʒi: 'i: 'en 'ju: 'ai 'en 'i: — 'a: 'i: 'vi: 'ai 'i: 'dablju: —  
 'es 'em 'ai 'a: 'kei — 'ai 'dabl'a: 'i: 'el 'i: 'vi: 'ei 'i: 'dablju: —  
 'dʒi: 'a: 'wai — 'es 'ju: 'dabl 'dʒi: 'i: 'es 'ti: — 'eits 'ei 'dabl 'dʒi: 'ei 'a:  
 'el 'ai 'si:.

### PROVERBS



When the cat is away the mice will play.  
 Give a man luck and throw him into the sea.  
 When poverty comes in at the door,  
 love flies out at the window.  
 Many things grow in the garden that were never sown there.  
 Choose an author as you choose a friend.  
 When angry, count a hundred (and if the other fellow is stronger  
 than you, count a thousand).

mouse maus pl. mice mais șoarece to fly flai flew flu: flown floun  
 will play — joacă a zbura  
 to throw țru threw țru: thrown to grow grău grew gru: grown  
 țruun a arunca grăun a crește  
 poverty 'povetă săracie

to sow seu sowed seu sow count a hundred — numără pînă  
 a semăna la o sută  
 to choose tʃu:z chose tʃəuz chosen the other fellow felou celălalt  
 tʃəuzn a alege (tip / individ)  
 author 'o:θə autor

### QUOTATIONS

#### SHAKESPEARE

This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle,  
 This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,  
 This other Eden, demi-paradise,  
 This fortress built by Nature for herself  
 Against infection and the hand of war,  
 This happy breed of men, this little world,  
 This precious stone set in the silver sea,  
 Which serves it in the office of a wall  
 Or as a moat defensive to a house,  
 Against the envy of less happier lands,  
 This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England.



royal 'roiəl regal, regesc  
 throne țrəun tron  
 scepter'd — sceptered 'septəd ou  
 sceptru  
 isle ail insulă  
 earth ə:θ pămînt  
 majesty 'mædʒɪstɪ maiestate  
 seat si:t lăcaș; reședință  
 Mars ma:z Marte  
 Eden 'i:dn Eden  
 demi-paradise 'demi'pærədæs  
 semi-paradise  
 fortress 'fo:tris fortăreață  
 Nature 'neɪtʃə natură, fire  
 infection in'fekʃn molipsire  
 precious stone 'preʃəs 'steun piatră  
 prețioasă

breed bri:d rasă, spîta  
 set set așezată; (aici) incrustată  
 to serve se:v a sluji, a servi  
 office 'ofɪs oficiu, alujiă  
 in the office of — ca, în chip de  
 wall wo:l zid  
 moat măuț sănt (de apărare)  
 defensive di:fensiv care apără  
 envy 'envi invidie, pizmă  
 less happier — (azi) less happy  
 land lănd țară  
 blessed 'blesid binecuvîntat  
 plot plot ogor  
 realm relm regat, țimpărtie

King Richard II  
 II. i. 40

For God's sake let us sit upon the ground  
 And tell sad stories of the death of kings:  
 How some have been deposed; some slain in war;  
 Some haunted by the ghosts they have deposed;

Some poison'd by their wives; some sleeping kill'd;  
 All murder'd: for within the hollow crown  
 That rounds the mortal temples of a king  
 Keeps Death his court and there the antic sits,  
 Scoffing his state and grinning at his pomp,  
 Allowing him a breath, a little scene,  
 To monarchize, be fear'd and kill with looks,  
 Infusing him with self and vain conceit,  
 As if this flesh which walls about our life  
 Were brass impregnable, and humour'd thus  
 Comes at the last and with a little pin  
 Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

for God's sake seik pentru (numele lui) Dumnezeu  
 ground graund pămint  
 to depose di:pəuz a detrona  
 to slay slei slew slu: slain slain  
 a ucide  
 to haunt ho:nt a bîntui  
 ghost gəust stafie, spectru  
 to poison 'poizn a otrăvi  
 sleeping kill'd — killed sleeping —  
 uciși în somn  
 to murder 'mə:də a asasina  
 within wi:ðin in  
 hollow 'holəu gol, găunos  
 crown kraun coroană  
 to round raund a inconjura; a  
 incinge  
 mortal 'mo:tl muritor  
 temple 'templ templă  
 keeps Death — Death keeps  
 court ko:t curte; (aici) divan, sfat  
 antic 'æntik bufon, măscărici  
 to scoff skof a:gi bate joc de  
 state stet (aici) putere, măreție,  
 maestate  
 to grim grin a rînji  
 pomp pomp pompa, fast, splendoare  
 to allow ə'lau a îngădui, a permite

breath breθ respirație; (aici) scurt  
 răgaz  
 scene si:n scenă; (aici) timpul cît  
 ține o simplă scenă  
 to monarchize 'monəkaiz a domni;  
 (aici) a face pe monarhul  
 be fear'd — feared fișă să fie temut  
 looks — privire, priviri  
 to infuse in'fju:z a insufla  
 vain vein deșert  
 conceit kən'si:t închipuire  
 self and vain conceit — vain self-  
 -conceit — infumurare deșărtă  
 as if — ca și cum  
 flesh fles carne; trup  
 to wall about — a înprejmui cu  
 un zid  
 were — ar fi  
 brass bra:s alamă; aramă  
 impregnable im'pregnəbl de  
 nepătruns  
 humour'd thus 'hju:məd 'ðas (aici)  
 într-o asemenea stare sufletească  
 at the last — at last — în cele din  
 urmă  
 pin pin ac (cu gămălie)  
 to bore bo: a găuri  
 castle 'ka:sl castel

Ibid.  
 III. ii. 155

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW (1856—1950)  
 'dʒo:bə:nəd 'ʃo:

We have no more right to consume happiness without producing it  
 than to consume wealth without producing it.

right rait drept  
 to consume kən'sju:m a consuma  
 happiness 'hæpinis fericire

to produce pr'dju:s a produce  
 wealth welθ avuție

Candida, Act I  
 'kændidə

\* \* \*  
 A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it; it would be hell  
 on earth.

a lifetime 'laiftaim o viață  
 (intreagă)  
 alive ə'laiv în viață; (aici)  
 (de) pe lume  
 could kud ar putea

to bear beə bore bo: borne bo:n  
 a suporta, a răbda  
 it would be it wud bi: ar fi  
 hell hel iad

Man and Superman, Act I  
 'mæn ənd 'sju:pəmæn

\* \* \*  
 With the single exception of Homer, there is no eminent writer, not  
 even Sir Walter Scott, whom I can despise so entirely as I despise  
 Shakespeare when I measure my mind against his.

single 'singl singur, unic  
 exception ik'sepʃn excepție  
 Homer 'həʊmə  
 eminent 'eminənt eminent  
 not even 'not i:vn nici chiar  
 Sir Walter Scott 'sa: 'wo:ltə 'skot  
 to despise dis'paiz a disprețui

entirely in'taiəli în întregime, total  
 to measure 'meʒə a măsura  
 mind maind minte  
 against ə'genst sau ə'geinst impo-  
 triva; (aici) cu  
 his — a sa  
 essay 'esei eseu

Dramatic Opinions and Essays  
 II. 52  
 dræ'mætik ə'pinjənz and 'eseiz

\* \* \*  
 When a stupid man is doing something he is ashamed of, he always  
 declares that it is his duty.

stupid *stju:pɪd* vrost  
he is ashamed *ə'ʃeɪmd* of de care  
e rușinat / fi este rușine

to declare *di'klə* a declara  
duty *'dju:ti* datorie

Caesar and Cleopatra, Act III  
'sɪ:zər ənd klɪə'pa:tə

## JOKES

She: "Be an angel and let me drive."  
He did — and he is.



One baby mouse saw a bat and rushed straight home to tell its mother it had seen an angel.

baby mouse — pui de șoarece  
bat băt liliac

to rush *rʌʃ* a se repezi  
(that) it had seen — că a văzut

"Drink," said the preacher, "is the greatest curse known to mortal man. It makes you quarrelsome and it makes you angry with your landlord. It makes you want to shoot your landlord — and it makes you miss."

preacher *'pri:tʃə* predicator  
curse *kɔ:s* blestem  
mortal *'mo:təl* muritor  
quarrelsome *'kwo:rəlsəm* certăret

landlord *'lændlo:d* proprietar  
to shoot *ʃu:t* shot, shot jöt  
a împușca  
to miss *mis* a nu nimeri

A thirsty ghost strolled into a pub and asked for a glass of whisky.  
"Sorry, sir," stammered the frightened barman, "but we don't serve spirits here."

ghost *gəʊst* stafie  
to stroll *strəʊl* into — a intra  
agale în  
to ask for — a cere

to stammer *stæmə* a se bîlbîi  
frightened *frɪ:tɪnd* însămîntat  
spirits *'spɪrits* 1. băuturi alcoolice  
2. sprite, duhuri, stafii

"I have a most disturbing delusion, doctor," said the patient. "I keep thinking that there are two of me."

"Do you mind saying that again?" requested the psychiatrist, crossly.  
"And this time, don't both speak at once!"

most disturbing *dis'tə:biŋ* cu totul / to request *ri'kwest* a cere  
căt se poate de neliniștiore creșală *'krosli supărat*  
delusion *di'lu:ʒn* iluzie, închipuire this time — de data aceasta  
do you mind (textual) aveți ceva  
contra; (aici) vreți

The patient was explaining to the psychiatrist that his memory had seriously deteriorated.

"Tell me — how long has this been going on?" asked the psychiatrist, gravely.

"How long's what been going on?" asked the patient.

to explain *iks'plein* a explica  
memory *'meməri* memorie  
to deteriorate *di'tiəriəreɪt* a se gravely *'greivli* grav, cu gravitate  
înräutăți; (aici) a slăbi how long's — how long has

A woman entered a psychiatrist's consulting room, leading a kangaroo.  
"I'm worried about my husband, doctor," she said. "He keeps thinking he's a kangaroo!"

to enter *'entə* a intra în to lead *li:d* led, led led a (con)duce  
consulting room *kən'saltɪŋ ru:m* kangaroo *kæŋgə'ru:* cangur  
cameră de consultații

A very agitated mother took her son to a clinic; the child was noisy and aggressive. The psychiatrist made out a prescription for a sedative but forgot to specify who was to take it. The next appointment was a week later.

"How has your little boy been behaving this week?" enquired the psychiatrist.

The mother shrugged. "Who cares?" she drawled.

agitated *'ædʒɪteɪtɪd* agitat(ă)  
clinic *'klinik* clinică  
noisy *'noizi* gălăgios  
aggressive *ə'greɪv* agresiv  
to make out — a întocmi, a redacta; (aici) a scrie  
sedative *'sedətɪv* sedativ, calmant  
to specify *'spesifai* a specifica

appointment ə'pointmənt întâlnire  
to behave bi'heiv a se comporta  
to enquire in'kwaɪə a întreba, a se  
interesa

to shrug shrug a da din umeri  
to care keə a-i păsa  
to drawl dro:l a vorbi / a spune cu  
o voce tărăganată

\* \* \*

"Let it never be said," a physician intoned, "that our profession receives its full due in the eyes of society. Indeed, we have many critics in this world."

"Not to mention," muttered a sardonic colleague, "those in the next."

let it never be said — să nu se  
spună niciodată  
to intone in'təʊn a intona  
to receive ri'si:v a primi  
due dju: ceea ce i se cuvine  
society sə'saiəti societate

critic 'kritik critic  
to mutter 'mətə a mormăi  
not to mention — ca să nu mai  
pomenim (de)  
sardonic sa:'donik sardonic  
colleague 'koli:g coleg

\* \* \*

A portly and lethargic young man visited the doctor to complain of insomnia.

"Don't you sleep at all at night?" asked his doctor.

"Oh, I sleep like a log at night," admitted the sufferer, "and I sleep fairly soundly during the mornings. But I often have difficulty dropping off in the afternoons."

portly 'po:tli corpulent  
lethargic leθə:dʒik apatic  
to complain kəm'plein a se plinge  
insomnia in'somniə insomnie  
(not) at all — de loc

to sleep like a log — a dormi buștean  
sufferer safərə suferind  
fairly 'feəli destul de  
to sleep soundly 'saundli a dormi  
adine  
to drop off — a atipi

\* \* \*

They were celebrating their first wedding anniversary, and she told her husband that she had visited the doctor during the day.

"Why?" he asked. "Have you got Asian Flu?"

"No," came the reply. "I've got Egyptian Flu."

"What does that mean?"

"I'm going to be a mummy."

she had visited — a făcut o  
vizită / vizitat

Asian eisn asiatic  
flu flu: gripă

reply ri'plai răspuns  
Egyptian i'dzɪpjən egiptean

mummy 'mʌmi 1. mumie;  
2. mămică

\* \* \*

It was their first quarrel, and he told her that he was sorry he had married her.

"Well," retorted his wife, "you can't say that I ran after you."

"No," he answered. "And the trap doesn't run after the mouse, but it catches it just the same."

quarrel kwo:rəl ceartă  
that he was sorry — că fi pare rău  
(that) he had married her — că  
i-a înșurat cu ea

to retort ri'to:t a replica  
trap trap cursă  
just the same — oricum, tot aşa  
de bine

\* \* \*

The young bride was heartbroken.

"What's the matter?" asked a friend.

"Oh, my husband is so absent-minded. After breakfast he left a tip on the table, and when I handed him his hat he gave me another tip."

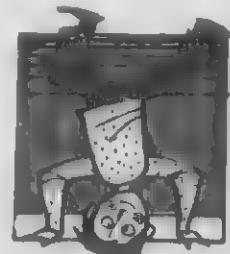
"Well, that's nothing to worry about — it's just force of habit."

"That's what worries me. He kissed me when I gave him his coat."

heartbroken 'ha:tbrəukn cu  
inima zdrobită  
absent-minded 'æbsnt'maindid  
distrat  
tip tip bașig

to hand hænd a da, a înmîna  
just — doar  
force of habit 'fo:s əv 'hæbit  
puterea obișnuităi  
coat kæut pardesiu, palton

## LIMERICKS



There was a young lady of Kent  
Who said that she knew what men meant  
When they asked her to dine,  
Gave her chicken and wine,  
She knew what they meant — but she went!

to ask a:sk (aici) a invita

to dine dain a lua masa

There once was a painter named Scott  
Who seemed to have hair, but had not.  
He seemed to have sense:  
'Twas an equal pretence  
On the part of the painter named Scott.

painter 'peɪntər pictor  
Scott skot  
sense sens inteligență, cap  
'twas twoz — it was

an equal pretence ən 'i:kwəl pri'tens  
o pretenție la fel de falsă  
on the part — din partea

There was an old man of Tarentum  
Who gnashed his false teeth till he bent'em;  
When they asked him the cost  
Of what he had lost  
He said, "They weren't mine, I was lent'em."

Tarentum tə'rentəm  
to gnash næʃ one's teeth — a  
scriși din dinți  
to bend bend bent, bent bent a  
indoi

'em əm them  
cost kost cost  
to lose lu:z lost, lost lost a pierde  
I was lent'em 'lentəm mi-əu fost  
imprumutați

A skeleton once in Khartoum  
Asked a spirit up in his room;  
They spent the whole night  
In the eeriest fight  
As to which should be frightened of whom.

skeleton 'skelitn schelet  
Khartoum ka:t'u:m  
to ask a:sk (aici) a invita  
spirit spirit spirit, duh  
whole həul întreg

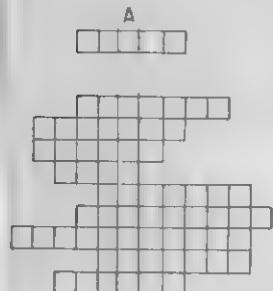
cerie, eery 'i:ri nepămîntesc,  
spectral  
as to—in legătură cu; (aici) anume  
should be frightened 'fraitnd să fie  
înspămîntat

There was a sefiora of Spain  
Who couldn't go out in the rain,  
For she'd lent her umbrella  
To Queen Isabella,  
Who never returned it again.

she'd lent — she had lent —  
imprumutase

Isabella izə'bele

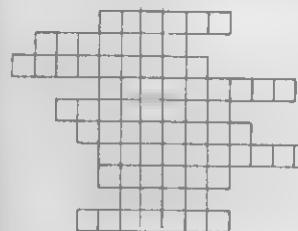
CROSSWORD PUZZLE  
A-B: UN COȘ PLIN CU LEGUME ȘI VERDEȚURI



fasole  
varză  
spanac  
ridiche  
praz  
ardei  
anghinare  
conopidă  
napi  
usturoi



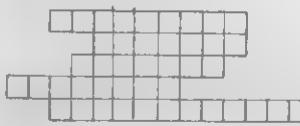
dovlecel  
fasole verde



leuștean  
pătrunjel  
sparanghel  
șfeclă  
roșii  
cartofi  
vinete  
țelină  
mazăre  
păstîrnac



tarhon  
ceapă  
mărar



ciuperci  
salată verde  
morcovii  
castravete  
hrean



CHAPTER TWENTY-THREE  
'tʃeptə 'twentɪ 'θri:

23

### A FAIR BARGAIN

1. I think that no living human being can keep cool when seeing a staggering, haggard-looking dear elderly lady helped forward by two blue-eyed angelic-looking boys. Iris, Mike, Andrei, Monica and Sue ran forward in alarm. They all spoke at once.

"Are you all right, Miss Cora?" Sue asked.

"Here's my arm, Miss Cora, lean on it," Mike said. "Stand clear, boys."

"Would you like a glass of water?" Monica asked. "Come and sit on this chair."

"Would you rather lie down in this deck chair?" Andrei said.

"I wonder what my brothers have been up to," Iris said to herself.

"I— am— all right," Miss Cora gasped.

2. She leant on Mike's arm. She said she'd rather have a cup of tea. Then she lay back in the deck chair and fanned herself. Monica tucked a violet velvet cushion under her head.

They all stood round her. One could read anxiety on their faces. After a minute or two Miss Cora sat up with a big, heart-rending sigh. When she had drunk her cup of tea, Mike said,



CAPITOLUL 23

23

### UN TÎRG CINSTIT

1. Cred că nici o ființă omenească de pe lume nu poate rămâne rece cind vede o drăguță de bătrînă împletecită la mera, cu față răvășită, ajutată să păsească de către doi băieți angelici, cu ochi albaștri. Iris, Mike, Andrei, Monica și Sue au alergat înspre ei alarmați. Vorbeau toți deodată.

— Nu vă simțiți bine, Miss Cora? a întrebat Sue.

— Poftiți brațul meu, Miss Cora, sprijiniți-vă de el, a spus Mike. Dați-vă la o parte, băieți.

— Doriți un pahar cu apă? a întrebat Monica. Veniți și așezați-vă pe scaunul acesta.

— Ați prefera să vă lungiți în sezlongul acesta? a întrebat Andrei.

— Mă întreb ce năzdrăvănie or mai fi făcut frățiorii mei, își zise Iris.

— Mă ... simt ... bine, giftă Miss Cora.

2. Se sprijini de brațul lui Mike. Spuse că ar prefera o ceașcă de ceai. Apoi se lungi în fotoliu și își făcu vînt cu evantaiul. Monica îi viri o pernă de catifea violet sub cap.

Rămăseseră cu toții în jurul ei. Pe fețele lor se putea citi îngrijorare. După vreo două minute Miss Cora se ridică în capul oaselor scoțind un suspin adinc, sfîșietor. După ce Miss Cora și-a băut ceașca de ceai, Mike spuse:

"Now let's hear the story. What happened?"

"Mr. Goodge!" Miss Cora said with another big, heart-rending sigh. "My goodness!" Sue cried. "Has anything happened to Mr. Goodge?" "Oh no!" the boys said.

"Be good to him," Miss Cora said pathetically, with eyes closed as if in prayer.

3. "How do you mean 'Be good to him,' Miss Cora?" Sue shouted as gently as she could.

"If I were you I shouldn't press her," Jerry said.

"She would feel better if we didn't all stand round her," Jeff said. "She can't breathe."

"I'll be good to the aurochs," Miss Cora said and she burst into tears.

They all looked at one another.

"Her mind's wandering," Mike whispered.

"If it weren't so ugly I wouldn't mind," Miss Cora went on.

"What are you talking about?" Sue asked.

"The aurochs," Miss Cora said.

"Do you mean the stamp?" Andrei shouted.

"No, not the stamp, the aurochs, the beast," Miss Cora said faintly. "The ugly beast. They said it would learn to talk, though, just like—like Mr. Goodge. O dear," Miss Cora blubbered.

4. They all looked at one another again.

"And where's that aurochs or whatever it is?" Mike asked.

"Let my heart be still a moment," Miss Cora said. "In my sitting-room. In Mr. Goodge's place."

"And where's Mr. Goodge?" Monica asked.

"Er— you see," Jerry said, "he's in our room."

"Er— you see," Jeff added, "Miss Cora wanted so much to have an aurochs in her collection. So we exchanged the aurochs for Mr. Goodge. Mr. Goodge is ours now. And Miss Cora has the aurochs instead."

"We have to look into this matter," Sue said.

"Yes, we'd better. Let's explore this mystery," said Mike. "It's quaint and curious."

"Let's all go to Miss Cora's and have a look at that aurochs. And you, Jeff and Jerry, run home and bring Mr. Goodge back to Miss Cora. Quick!"

"But, Mum—" Jeff and Jerry mumbled.

"'Quick' your mother said," Mike snapped ominously.

\* \* \*

5. They all rushed into the sitting-room of Miss Cora's flat and looked

— Acum să auzim povestea. Ce s-a întimplat?

— Mr. Goodge! spuse Miss Cora, susținând încă o dată adinc și sfîșier.

— Dumnezeule! strigă Sue. A pătit ceva Mr. Goodge?

— Nu, nul spuse că băieții.

— Să fiți buni cu el, spuse Miss Cora înduioșător, cu ochii închiși ca pentru rugăciune.

3. — Cum adică "să fiți buni cu el", Miss Cora, strigă Sue cu toată blindețea.

— În locul tău n-ă insista, spuse Jerry.

— S-ar simți mai bine dacă n-am sta cu toții în jurul ei, spuse Jeff. Nici nu poate să respire.

— Am să fiu bună cu zimbrul, spuse Miss Cora și izbucni în lacrimi. Se uitări că cu toții unul la altul.

— Aiurează, zopti Mike.

— Dacă n-ar fi așa de urât nu mi-ar păsa, continuă Miss Cora.

— Despre ce e vorba? întrebă Sue.

— Zimbrul, spuse Miss Cora.

— Vreți să spuneți zimbrul? strigă Mike.

— Nu, nu zimbrul, zimbrul, lighioana, spuse Miss Cora cu glas leșinat. Lighioana aia urâtă. Ziceam că, totuși, o să învețe să vorbească întotdeauna ... ca Mr. Goodge. O, Doamne, se smioarează Miss Cora.

4. — Iar se uitări că cu toții unul la altul.

— Să unde-i zimbrul acela sau ce naiba e? întrebă Mike.

— Stăti să mi se potolească inima un moment, spuse Miss Cora. La mine în salon. În locul lui Mr. Goodge.

— Să unde este Mr. Goodge? întrebă Monica.

— Åă... știți, spuse Jerry, e la noi în cameră.

— Åă... știți, adăugă Jeff, Miss Cora ținea așa de mult să aibă un zimbru în colecție. Așa că am făcut schimb. Mr. Goodge este acum al nostru. Să Miss Cora are în schimb zimbrul.

— Trebuie să vedem despre ce e vorba, spuse Sue.

— Da, e cazul. Să lămurim acest mister, spuse Mike. E straniu și ciudat.

— Să mergem cu toții la Miss Cora acasă și să vedem și noi zimbrul acela. Iar voi, Jeff și Jerry, să vă duceți fuga acasă și să îl aduceți pe Mr. Goodge în spate lui Miss Cora. Fuga!

— Dar, mămico... bolborosiră Jeff și Jerry.

— Fuga, a spus mama voastră, se răsti Mike amenințător.

\* \*

5. Au dat cu toții buzna în salonul din apartamentul lui Miss Cora

round. It was too dark to see anything. Mike switched on the light.  
"But it's a raven!" they cried.

A raven it was, perched upon a bust of Pallas just above the entrance door.

"Wherever did the boys come across this ghastly, grim, ungainly, gaunt and ominous bird of yore?" said Mike bewildered.

"Wait," said Andrei. "A raven you said. That reminds me. It was in today's papers."

"What was in today's papers?" Monica asked.

"One of the six ravens of the Tower of London disappeared yesterday. It had an injured wing and it could hardly fly, so it could not be far away, they said," Andrei informed them.

6. "It must be on the radio too," Mike said. "What time's the news? Seven. And it's five past. Oh, we missed it."

"It may be the last item," Sue said. "Let's turn it on, anyway."

Monica turned on the radio.

"There it is," said Mike.

"—hasn't been found yet," the announcer's voice was saying. "Whoever is in possession of information as to the whereabouts of the missing raven is kindly requested to ring up the Tower of London, 235 0507. Thank you. And that brings our news bulletin to an end."

7. "There!" said Sue as she turned the radio off.

At that moment Jeff and Jerry came into the room, carrying Mr. Goodge in his cage between them. They were pale-faced and looked unhappy.

"Mr. Goodge," Miss Cora cried with tears in her eyes.

"You are an old fool," Mr. Goodge remarked.

"Now, Jeff and Jerry," said Mike grimly. "How could you mistake an aurochs, which practically no longer exists as a species, for a raven?"

"We also thought that it didn't look very much like the aurochs' head on the stamp but—" Jeff said.

"If you weren't my offspring, I should say you were a pair of perfect idiots."

8. "They meant well, I'm sure," Iris put in sympathetically.

"I'm sure they did," Monica said.

"Yes," said Jerry. "We first meant to give Miss Cora the stamp as she wanted so much to have an aurochs' head in her collection. But then we found the aurochs—"

"The raven," Mike thundered.

"The raven," Jerry said.

"Wherever did you find it?" Sue asked.

și s-au uitat de jur împrejur. Era prea întuneric ca să se vadă ceva. Mike aprinse lumina.

— Dar e un corb! strigă ei.

Corb era, cocoțat pe un bust al zeiței Pallas chiar deasupra ușii de la intrare.

— Unde Dumnezeu au găsit băieții pasărea asta din alte vremuri, oribilă, feroce, dizgrațioasă, osoasă și rău prevestitoare? întrebă Mike uluit.

— Stați, spuse Andrei. Corb ați spus. Asta îmi aduce aminte de ceva. Scria în ziarele de astăzi...

— Ce scria în ziarele de astăzi? întrebă Monica.

— Ieri a dispărut unul din cei șase corbi de la Turnul Londrei. Avea o aripă rănită și nici nu putea să zboare bine, așa că nu putea fi departe, ziceau, și informă Andrei.

6. — Trebuie să se dea și la radio, spuse Mike. La ce oră sunt știrile? La șapte. Și e și cinci. Na, că le-am pierdut.

— Poate că e ultima știre, spuse Sue. Să-l deschidem, oricum. Monica deschise radioul.

— Auziți-o, spuse Mike.

— ... nu a fost găsit încă, spunea vocea crainicului. "Oricine deține informații cu privire la locul unde se află corbul dispărut este rugat să aibă bunăvoie să telefoneze la Turnul Londrei, 235 0507. Vă mulțumim. Și cu aceasta se încheie buletinul nostru de știri."

7. — Asta e! spuse Sue, închizând radioul.

În momentul acela Jeff și Jerry intrară în cameră, ducându-l pe Mr. Goodge între ei în colivie. Aveau față palidă și arătau nefericiți.

— Mr. Goodge, strigă Miss Cora cu lacrimi în ochi.

— Ești o babă smintită, remarcă Mr. Goodge.

— Și acum, Jeff și Jerry, spuse Mike fioros. Cum ați putut voi confunda un zimbru, care practic nici nu mai există ca specie, cu un corb?

— Și noi ne-am zis că nu prea seamănă cu capul de bou de pe timbru însă ..., spuse Jeff.

— Dacă n-ați fi propria mea progenitură, aș zice că sunteți o pereche de imbecili sadea.

8. — Au fost bine intenționați, sunt sigură, interveni Iris cu milă.

— Sunt sigură de asta, spuse Monica.

— Da, spuse Jerry. La început am vrut să-i dăruim lui Miss Cora timbrul fiindcă voia așa de tare să aibă un cap de bou în colecție. Dar pe urmă am găsit zimbrul...

— Corbul, tună Mike.

— Corbul, spuse Jerry.

— Unde Dumnezeu l-ați găsit? întrebă Sue.

"In our peach tree," Jeff answered.

"Jeff and Jerry," said Mike, "how could you trade something that was not yours?"

"We didn't know it belonged to the Tower," Jeff explained. "We thought it was a stray raven."

9. "Jeff and Jerry," said Sue, "however did the idea occur to you to ask Miss Cora to exchange Mr. Goodge for a raven? Mr. Goodge, a pet she has had for years and years, a pet she cares for so much. Now, would you exchange me for a— for a ghastly creature, for a— for a witch, for instance?"

"If that witch happened to be Samantha," Mike said in an undertone, "I wouldn't put it past any man alive—"

Sue was flabberghasted. She tried to say something but she felt she was choking. The words stuck in her throat.

"—except me, of course," Mike added hurriedly, "except me."

In the meantime Miss Cora was gushing over Mr. Goodge.

"Mr. Goodge," she was slobbering, "Mr. Goodge, here we are together once more, never more to part again."

"Nevermore!" Mr. Goodge croaked.



— În piersicul nostru, răspunse Jeff.

— Jeff și Jerry, spuse Mike, cum ați putut face schimb cu ceva ce nu era al vostru?

— Nu știam că aparține Turnului, explică Jeff. Credeam că e un corb rătăcit.

9. — Jeff și Jerry, spuse Sue, cum de v-a venit ideea să-i cerăți lui Miss Cora să-l dea pe Mr. Goodge în schimbul corbului? Mr. Goodge, o odraslă pe care o are de ani și ani de zile, o odraslă la care ține atât de mult. Ia spuneți, m-ați schimba voi pe mine pe o ... pe o ființă oribilă, pe o ... pe o vrăjitoare, de exemplu?

— Dacă din întâmplare vrăjitoarea aceea ar fi Samantha, zise Mike în barbă, n-aș pune mâna în foc pentru nici un bărbat de pe lume...

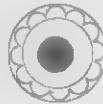
Lui Sue și pieri piuiful. Încercă să spună ceva însă simți că se înăbușe. Cuvintele și rămaseră în gât.

— ... cu excepția mea, bineînțeles, se grăbi să adauge Mike, cu excepția mea.

Între timp Miss Cora își revărsa sentimentele asupra lui Mr. Goodge.

— Mr. Goodge, se pierdea ea cu firea. Mr. Goodge, iată-ne iarăși împreună, ca să nu ne mai despărțim niciodată.

— Nevermore! cronicări Mr. Goodge.





## EXERCISES

### 23.1. 'twenti 'θri: 'wʌn

Treceți la conditionalul prezent următoarele, dând forme pline și prescurtate:

1. he speaks (2 posibilități)
2. I understand (3 posibilități)
3. they will not come (3 posibilități)
4. we are very glad (3 posibilități)
5. I did not drink (4 posibilități)
6. she remembered (2 posibilități)
7. do you like? (1 posibilitate)
8. will they not answer? (2 posibilități)

### 23.2. 'twenti 'θri: 'tu:

Indicați dacă în formele prescurtate de mai jos, 'd fine loc de had, sau de should sau would:

1. she'd answered
2. they'd met
3. you'd feel
4. we'd hear
5. I'd forgotten
6. it'd keep
7. he'd cut
8. you'd known
9. she'd let.

### 23.3. 'twenti 'θri: 'θri:

Treceți verbul scris în litere cursive la Past Tense și faceți celelalte schimbări cerute de corespondența timpurilor:

(a) 1. He *says* he will come at 9 o'clock. 2. He *asks* me if I shall/will arrive in time. 3. She *tells* me that breakfast will be ready in five minutes. 4. They *assure* me that the weather will not change. 5. Do you *say* that you will not help me? 6. She *wonders* what father will have to say about it.

(b) 1. He *assures* me that he hasn't taken my umbrella. 2. Sue *wonders* what the weather will be like tomorrow. 3. He *asks* me if I have thought about it. 4. Mr. Goodge *doesn't know* if Miss Cora really cares for him. 5. I always *say* that his knowledge of French is rather poor. 6. She *assures* me that she is listening. 7. I *don't know* what will happen.

### 23.4. 'twenti 'θri: 'fo:

(a) Puneți verbele din paranteză la timpul cuvant în propozițiile de mai jos, după următorul model:

If I (to know) I (to tell) you.  
If I knew I would/should [I'd] tell you.

1. What you (to do) if you (to be) his father?
2. If the weather (to be) fine we (to go) for a walk.
3. You (not to speak) like that if you (to know).
4. I (not to marry) her even if she (to be) Samantha.
5. If she (to have) enough money she (to sell) her old car and buy a new one.
6. I (can) hear him if he (to speak) more loudly.
7. You (to hear) him easily enough if you (to listen) more carefully.
8. I (not to be) late for school if (to have) an alarm-clock.

(b) Traduceți în limba română frazele astfel obținute.

### 23.5. 'twenti 'θri: 'faiv

Înlocuiți spațiile goale cu who, whose, whom, which sau that, după caz. Indicați prin paranteze dacă relativul se poate omite:

1. A man ... doesn't work cannot be happy.
2. I couldn't read the book ... you lent me. It was too difficult for me.
3. The dog ... came to our door was a stray dog.
4. The actress ... you have just met is my friend's wife.
5. The boys ... are walking so fast are Mr. Lee's twins.
6. The man ... umbrella you have taken is furious 'fjuəriəs.

### 23.6. 'twenti 'θri: 'siks

Înlocuiți spațiile goale cu pronumele / adjectivele interrogative who?, whose?, whom?, which?, what?, și cu pronumele / adjectivele relative who, whose, whom, which, that, așezând prepoziția la sfîrșitul propoziției, cu sau fără omiterea acestora:

1. To ... did you lend my newspaper?
2. From ... did you borrow that record-player ('reko:d'pleɪə pɪcup)?
3. \*The student at ... everybody is looking now is the one ... made that stupid remark.
4. ... answer was the best? (2 posibilități)
5. For ... do you want another cup of tea?
6. By ... was this play written?
7. About ... poems are you talking?
8. \*The picture at ... you are looking is one of his best.
9. \*For ... of the two girls does he care?
10. \*Up to ... are Jeff and Jerry?
11. \*Like ... does the baby look?
12. \*The problem into ... we have to look was raised by the student with ... work you were so pleased (pli:zd mulțumit).

Notă. În propozițiile precedate de asterisc nu este posibilă decit construcția cu prepoziția la sfîrșit.

### 23.7. 'twenti 'θri: 'sevn

Completați spațiile goale:

1. Has anything happened ... Mr. Goodge?
2. Here's my arm, lean ...

it. 3. She shouted ... gently ... she could. 4. We exchanged the aurochs ... Mr. Goodge. 5. Let's have a look ... that aurochs or ... it is. 6. Ring me ... tomorrow. 7. That brings our news bulletin ... an end. 8. How could you mistake an aurochs ... a raven? 9. I wouldn't put it ... any man alive. 10. Miss Cora was gushing ... Mr. Goodge. 11. They all ran forward ... alarm. 12. They all spoke ... once. 13. One could read anxiety ... their faces. 14. Be good ... him. 15. Her eyes were closed ... in prayer. 16. If I ... you I shouldn't go there. 17. What are you talking ...? 18. We have to look ... this matter. 19. They all rushed ... the sitting-room. 20. It's dark. Switch ... the light, please. 21. The radio is too noisy. Turn it ... . 22. The news ... good. 23. Miss Cora cried ... tears ... her eyes. 24. The aurochs practically ... longer exists ... a species. 25. We thought it ... a stray raven. 26. However did the idea occur ... you? 27. The words stuck ... her throat.

### 23.8. 'twenti 'θri: 'eɪt

*Reconstituiri propozițiile de mai jos, așezând cuvintele în ordinea lor corectă:*

1. have, said, cup, tea, rather, she, a, of, she'd. 2. tucked, head, under, violet, a, Monica, her, velvet, cushion. 3. better, stand, her, she, didn't, all, round, would, we, feel, if. 4. wouldn't, weren't, it, ugly, if, so, I, mind. 5. again, all, another, one, at, they, looked. 6. see, was, anything, it, dark, too, to. 7. just, entrance, raven, perched, a, of, upon, Pallas, was, above, a, it, bust, the, door. 8. I, pair, you, offspring, weren't, a, if, should, were, perfect, my, say, idiots, you, of. 9. to, raven, exchange, however, idea, did, to, Miss Cora, Mr. Goodge, you, ask, a, for, the, occur, to. 10. put, alive, witch, be, that, if, Samantha, man, happened, I, any, it, wouldn't, past, to.

### 23.9. 'twenti 'θri: 'nain

*Dai formele principale (Past Tense, Past Participle and Indefinite Participle) ale următoarelor verbe, cu transcrierea lor fonetică:*

#### (a) *neregulate*:

1. to feel 2. to mistake 3. to burst 4. to read 5. to stick 6. to fly  
7. to sleep 8. to hear 9. to write 10. to ring 11. to hurt 12. to hit 13. to do  
14. to sit 15. to stand 16. to speak 17. to shut 18. to make 19. to eat  
20. to give 21. to lead 22. to sink 23. to be 24. to have.

#### (b) *regulate*:

1. to face 2. to breathe 3. to occur 4. to switch 5. to snap 6. to cry  
7. to miss 8. to carry 9. to happen 10. to shout 11. to exchange.

(c) *regulate și neregulate*:  
1. to lean 2. to learn.

### 23.10. 'twenti 'θri: 'ten

*Traduceți în limba engleză:*

(a) Cind au văzut-o pe Miss Cora întrînd pe poartă călăinându-se între Jeff și Jerry, au alergat cu toții să-o ajute. Sue a întrebat-o dacă se simte bine (*to be all right*). Mike i-a spus să se sprijine pe brațul său. Monica a întrebat-o dacă vrea un pahar cu apă. Andrei i-a spus să se întândă într-un șezlong. Iar Iris se întreba ce poznă au (mai) făcut frații ei.

După ce Miss Cora s-a lungit în șezlong și a băut o ceașcă de ceai (spusese că preferă ceai) au stat (*to stand*) toți în jurul ei, întrebînd-o [și au întrebat-o] ce s-a întîmplat.

Iată povestea:

Jeff și Jerry auziseră că Miss Cora ar vrea să aibă un cap de bou în colecția ei de timbre. Cum (*As*) nu puteau găsi o marcă autentică, au decupat o reproducere dintr-o revistă filatelică. S-au gîndit că Miss Cora va fi bucuroasă să aibă măcar (*at least*) o reproducere.

Între timp cei doi băieți au găsit un corb rătăcit și au crezut că este un bou. Cum de (*How*) au putut confunda un corb cu un bou este un mister. Oricum, au luat corbul și l-au dat lui Miss Cora în schimbul (*in exchange for*) lui Mr. Goodge. Cum de s-a putut despărți (*to part with*) Miss Cora de Mr. Goodge la care ținea atât de mult e alt mister.

Povestea are un sfîrșit fericit (pentru Miss Cora cel puțin). Jeff și Jerry l-au adus înapoi pe Mr. Goodge. Miss Cora l-a asigurat pe Mr. Goodge că nu se vor mai despărți niciodată.

Iar corbul, care aparținea Turnului Londrei, urma să fie restituit (*to return*) proprietarilor (*owners* 'ounəz) săi.

(b) 1. Nu vorbiți toți odată. 2. În locul tău [Dacă aș fi tu] nu m-ă plinge. 3. Băieții i-au spus lui Miss Cora că corbul va învăța să vorbească întocmai ca Mr. Goodge. 4. Ei nu știau că aparține Turnului Londrei. 5. Deschide radioul. 6. Aprinde lumina. 7. Închide televizorul. 8. După un minut sau două Miss Cora se ridică în capul oaselor. 9. La ce te uiți? 10. Ce pun la cale (*to be up to*) băieții? 11. Cu cine se joacă Iris? 12. Despre care autor ai dori (*to like*) să vorbești? 13. Nu știi pe care din ei să-l iau. 14. Care dintre corbi dispăruse? 15. A cui umbrelă ai împrumutat-o? 16. Corbul era cocoțat [se cocoțase] pe (*on sau upon*) un bust al lui Pallas chiar deasupra ușii de la intrare. 17. Ai citit ziarul de azi? 18. La ce oră să sint știrile? 19. Acestea sunt toate informațiile pe care le am. 20. El totdeauna îmi dă sfaturi bune. Și azi, de exemplu, mi-a dat un sfat foarte bun. 21. Care (*neselectiv*) a fost ultima știre? 22. Cum adică nu poți? 23. Ce vrei să spui? 24. Ce înseamnă asta? 25. E bine

intenționat. 26. Ce (oare) te-a făcut să spui asta (that)? 27. Unde (oare) pot afla (to find) numărul său de telefon? 28. Ia-o pe (ori)care vrei (to like). 29. Cum (oare) ai pierdut trenul? 30. Când și-a adus aminte de Mr. Goode Miss Cora a izbucnit în lacrimi. 31. Era o fată cu ochi verzi (și) cu față palidă. 32. Nu știau că este în București. 33. Mi-a spus că îl cunoaște de zece ani. 34. Eram sigur că nu-l vei recunoaște. 35. Ne-a spus că ne așteaptă de mai bine [de mai mult] de o jumătate de oră.

23.11. 'twenti 'ōri: i'devn

### DICTION

'nou 'mæn kən 'ki:p 'ku:l wen hi'si:z ən 'eldali 'leidi 'redi tə 'feint  
full stop əlei 'o:l 'prest 'raund hə full stop 'mɪs 'ko:re 'lei 'daun in ə  
dek 'tʃeə ənd 'fænd hə self full stop 'ben si 'sæt 'Ap wið a 'big comma  
'hæt 'rendið 'sai full stop 'nau 'ðis iz əə 'stori əv 'wot həd 'hæpend  
colon: a new paragraph 'dʒef ən 'dʒeri 'faund ə 'reivn ənd əi ən'diər  
ə:kə:d 'tu ðəm tu iks 'tseindʒ it fə 'mista 'gu:dʒ full stop wɪ 'dəunt 'nou  
if 'mista 'gu:dʒ wəz 'ʌn'hæpi ə 'baut ðə 'ba:gn comma bət 'mɪs 'ko:re  
'sə:tnli 'wəz full stop 'wotevə 'meid hə 'pa:t wið 'mista 'gu:dʒ 'səu  
'i:zli iz ə'həv mai ʌndə 'stændið full stop 'su: 'a:skt ðə 'boið if 'ðei ðəm-  
'selvz wud iks 'tseindʒ hə for a 'wits fər 'instəns full stop 'maik 'sed in  
ən 'andətəun ðət if 'ðət 'wits 'næpend tə 'bi: ə:mænθ comma hɪ  
'wudnt 'put it 'pa:st 'eni 'mæn ə'lai full stop 'su: wəz 'flæbəgə:stid  
full stop.

23.12. 'twenti 'ōri: 'twelv

(a) Dați răspunsuri lungi și scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

- Was Miss Cora staggering?
- Did Jeff and Jerry help her forward?
- Didn't they all speak at once?
- Does Iris wonder what her brothers have been up to?
- Did Miss Cora lean on Mike's arm?
- Didn't she lie down in the deck chair?
- Would Miss Cora feel better if they didn't all stand round her?
- Would Miss Cora mind if the raven weren't so ugly?
- When Miss Cora mentioned the aurochs, did she mean the stamp?
- Did Jeff and Jerry say that the raven would learn to talk?
- Did Sue and Mike have to look into the matter?
- Did the raven look like an aurochs?

13. Did the boys know that the raven belonged to the Tower?  
14. Was Miss Cora happy to exchange Mr. Goode for the raven?

(b) Dați răspunsuri scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

- Would Miss Cora rather have a glass of water or a cup of tea?
- Did Miss Cora mean the stamp or the raven?
- Was Mr. Goode in Miss Cora's sitting-room or in the boys' bedroom?
- Was it dark or was it bright in Miss Cora's sitting-room?
- Did Mike switch on the light or did he switch it off?
- Had one raven or several ravens disappeared from the Tower?
- Was it seven or five past seven?
- Did Jeff and Jerry look happy or unhappy?
- Did Jeff and Jerry know that the raven belonged to the Tower or did they think it was a stray raven?
- Did Jeff and Jerry find the raven in their peach tree or in the house?

(c) Răspundeți la următoarele întrebări:

- Who spoke at once?
- Who told Miss Cora to lean on his arm?
- On whose faces could one read anxiety?
- Who did Miss Cora say she would be good to?
- Where was that aurochs or whatever it was?
- What did the boys exchange the raven for?
- Whose was Mr. Goode now?
- What time was the news?
- Where had the raven disappeared from?
- Wherever did the boys find the raven?
- Who did the raven belong to?

(d) Întrebați în limba engleză

- dacă au vorbit toți deodata.
  - căci dintre ei au vorbit.
- a. dacă Miss Cora s-a sprijinit de brațul lui Mike.
  - de al cui braț s-a sprijinit Miss Cora.
- a. dacă Miss Cora s-ar simți mai bine dacă nu ar sta toți în jurul ei.
  - cum s-ar (putea) simți Miss Cora mai bine.
- a. dacă Miss Cora s-a ridicat în capul oaselor.
  - cine s-a ridicat în capul oaselor.
- a. dacă Miss Cora dorea să aibă un cap de boar în colecția ei.
  - ce dorea Miss Cora să aibă în colecția ei.
- a. dacă unul din cei șase corbi dispăruse de la Turnul Londrei.
  - căci corbi dispăruseră de la Turnul Londrei.



**Lorenzo (to Jessica):**

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!  
Here will we sit and let the sounds of music  
Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the night  
Become the touches of sweet harmony.  
Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of heaven  
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold:  
There's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st  
But in his motion like an angel sings,  
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins;  
Such harmony is in immortal souls;  
But whilst this muddy vesture of decay  
Doth grossly close us in, we cannot hear it.

Lorenzo lo'renzen  
Jessica 'dʒesika  
bank bæk: mal  
sound saund sunet  
to creep 'kri:p crept, crept crept a  
se strecura  
soft soft molatic  
stillness 'stilnis liniște, pace  
to become bi'kam became bi'keim  
become bi'kam (aici) a se  
armoniza cu  
touch tătăs, stingere; trăsătură;  
(aici) acord  
harmony 'ha:məni armonie  
floor flo: podea, pardoseală  
thick — thickly 'θikli des  
inlaid in'leid încrustat, bătut  
patines 'pætinz paie, fluturi  
orb o:b astru, stea  
to behold bi'hould beheld, beheld  
bi'held a privi, a contempla  
which thou behold'st bi'houldst pe  
care o privești

but — (aici) care să nu...  
motion 'mouʃn mișcare  
But in his motion like an angel  
sings — ... sings like an angel —  
care în mișcarea sa să nu cînte  
ca un inger  
to quire 'kwaɪə a cînta la unison  
cherubins 'tʃerəbɪnz heruvimi  
such sətʃ asemenea, un/o astfel de  
whilst wailst — while — cît timp  
muddy 'mʌdi noroios, tulbure  
vesture 'vestʃə veșmint  
decay di'kei descompunere, putre-  
ziciune  
doth dəθ (azi) does  
grossly 'grəʊslɪ (in chip) grosolan  
doth close kləuz us in — closes us  
in — ne împrejmuiște, ne în-  
grădește, ne închide (in el/ea)

The Merchant of Venice  
V. i. 54.

**RUDYARD KIPLING (1865—1936)**  
'radjed' 'kipliŋ

**If —**

If you can keep your head when all about you  
Are losing theirs and blaming it on you;  
If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you,  
But make allowance for their doubting too;  
If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,  
Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,  
Or being hated don't give way to hating,  
And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise;

If you can dream — and not make dreams your master;  
If you can think — and not make thoughts your aim,  
If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster

And treat those two impostors just the same;  
If you can bear to hear the truth you've spoken  
Twisted by knaves to make a trap for fools,  
Or watch the things you gave your life to, broken,  
And stoop and build'em up with worn-out tools;

If you can make one heap of all your winnings  
And risk it on one turn of pitch-and-toss,  
And lose, and start again at your beginnings  
And never breathe a word about your loss;  
If you can force your heart and nerve and sinew

To serve your turn long after they are gone,  
And so hold on when there is nothing in you

Except the Will which says to them: "Hold on!"

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,  
Or walk with Kings — nor lose the common touch,  
If neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you,  
If all men count with you, but none too much;  
If you can fill the unforgiving minute

With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,  
Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,

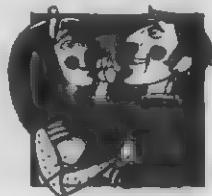
And — which is more — you'll be a Man, my son!

to keep one's head — a-și ține to doubt daut a se îndoii de  
firea (textual capul) to make allowance ə'lauəns for —  
about — în jurul a ține seama de; a avea înțele-  
to blame bleimă învinovăți, a acuza gere / a găsi justificare pentru  
are ... blaming it on you — dau doubting 'dautiŋ îndoială  
pentru asta vina pe tine waiting weitin aşteptare  
to trust trăst a se încrede in to lie lai (verb regulat) — a minti

being lied about — mințindu-se pe  
socoteala ta  
to deal di:l dealt, dealt delt (in) —  
a se ocupa (cu)  
lies laiz minciuni  
to give way to — a da fru  
hating 'heitin ură  
yet — totuși  
to look — a părea, a arăta  
not no: nici  
to dream dri:m dreamt, dreamt  
dreamt sau dreamed, dreamed  
dri:md — a visa  
dream dri:m vis  
master 'ma:stə stăpin  
thought θo:t gind  
aim eim scop, tel  
triumph 'traɪəmf triumph  
disaster di'za:stə dezastru, neno-  
rocire  
to treat tri:t a trata  
impostor im'pɔstə impostor  
just the same — exact la fel  
to bear beə bore bo: borne bo:n  
(aici) a răbdă; a suportă; a  
pută, a duce  
truth tru:θ adevăr  
the truth (that) you've spoken —  
adevărul pe care l-ai rostit  
to twist twist a răsuci; (aici) a  
răstălmăci  
knave neiv pungaș, nemernic, ticălos  
trap træp cursă  
to watch wots a privi  
the things you gave your life to —  
the things to which you gave  
your life  
to break breik broke bræk broken  
bræk'n a sfârma, a sparge  
to stoop stu:p a se apleca  
to build bild built bilt (up) —  
a clădi a construi  
build'em 'bildam build them

to wear we3 wore wo: worn wo:n  
a purta; a uza  
worn-out — uzat  
tool tu:l unealtă  
heap hi:p grămadă  
winningu wininț cîștiguri  
to risk risk a risca  
turn tə:n (aici) rind, tur  
pitch-and-toss 'pit] ən 'tos rișcă  
to start sta:t a porni, a începe  
to breathe bri:ð a respira; (aici)  
a suflă  
loss los pierdere  
to force fo:s a sili  
nerve nə:v nerv  
sinew 'sinju: tendon; (aici) mușchi  
to serve sə:v a sluji  
to serve your turn — să te alujească  
long — mult timp  
to hold on 'həuld 'on a rezista  
except ik'sept afară de  
will wil voință  
crowd kraud mulțime  
virtue 'və:tju: virtute  
walk with Kings — să mergi / pă-  
șești alături de regi  
nor — (aici) dar să nu  
the common touch ə 'kəmən 'tətʃ  
trăsătura comună; (aici) legă-  
tura / contactul cu cei mulți  
neither 'naiðə... nor no:—nici ... nici  
foe fəu dușman  
to hurt hə:t (aici) a atinge, a  
lovi, a jigni  
to count (with) kaunt a conta / a  
avea importantă (in ochii)  
none u:n nici unul  
to fill fil a umple  
unforgiving 'ʌnfə'givin̄ neierător  
sixty seconds' worth wə:θ prej de  
șaizeci de secunde  
distance run — distanță alergată  
which — ceea ce

## JOKES



"I'm collecting for an old ladies home," said the social worker. "Have you anything you'd like to contribute?"

"I certainly have," replied the young husband. "Wait just a moment and I'll give you my mother-in-law."

to collect kə'lekt a colecta; a social worker — activist pe tărîm  
social  
old ladies home — azil de bătrîne to contribute kən'tribju:t a contribu-  
bmi

John: I couldn't believe it when they told me you were here in hospital. Why, only last night I saw you in a dance-hall with a gorgeous blonde.  
George: Yeah... so did my mother-in-law.

blonde blond blondă  
last night — nu mai departe yeah jse (fam.) da  
so did my mother-in-law — și soa-  
cră-mea m-a văzut

I don't know what I'd do without my mother-in-law in the house...  
but it's nice dreaming about it.

A super-ego is what people who can afford to go to psycho-analysts  
have instead of a conscience.

super ego 'sju:pər ī:gəu  
to afford ə'fɔ:d a-și permite, a-i da  
odum

psycho-analyst 'saikau 'ænəlist psih-  
analist  
instead of — in loc de  
conscience 'konsns conștiință

Psychiatrist: I think we could relieve this apathy and depression of  
a little by introducing more stimulus into your life. For instance,  
what sort of social contacts have you?

Young man (*gloomily*): Very few. I just sit about most of the time...  
Psychiatrist: You don't go out with girls?

Young man: I'm afraid not.

Psychiatrist: Wouldn't you like to?

Young man: I certainly would!

Psychiatrist (*briskly*): Then why on earth don't you?

Young man (*even more gloomily*): My wife is against it.

to relieve *ri'li:v* a ușura; a înlătura  
apathy *'apəθi* apatie  
depression *di'preʃn* depresiune  
stimulus *'stimjuləs* stimul(ent)  
contact *'kontækət* contact  
gloomily *'glu:mili* mohorit, poso-  
morit

just *dʒast* (*aici*) doar  
to sit about — a sta (degeaba)  
briskly *'briskli* vioi  
why on earth — de ce naiba  
even more gloomily — și mai mo-  
horit / posomorit

Two days after a leading doctor announced that whisky, salads and sex were the secrets of long life, a newspaper carried the following headline:

#### IF RABBITS DRANK, THEY WOULD LIVE FOR EVER.

leading doctor — doctor de frunte  
to announce *ə'nauns* a anunța  
salad *'sæləd* salată  
secret *'si:krit* secret

to carry — (*aici*) a publica  
headline *'hedlайн* titlu  
rabbit *'ræbɪt* iepure  
for ever *fər'evə* veșnic

Two pedestrians were knocked down by a car driven by a young lady.  
"Did you get her number?" asked one.

"No," replied the other. "How could I get her number when she was going so fast?"

"Nice-looking girl, though, wasn't she?"  
"Yes. Did you see her beautiful blue eyes?"

pedestrian *pi'destrɪən* pieton  
to knock down *'nok* 'daun a trinti  
though *ðəu* (*aici*) totuși

A woman worries about the future until she gets a husband.  
A man never worries about the future until he gets a wife.

"Which of these two men is the bridegroom?"  
"The anxious-looking one. The cheerful one is the bride's father."

anxious-looking *'æŋkʃəs'lu:kɪŋ* cu cheerful *'tʃi:ʃəl* vesel, bine dispusa  
față îngrijorată

\* \* \*

Patient: Doctor, I'm afraid I've brought you on a long journey.

G.P.: Oh, don't worry about that. I had to visit a neighbour of yours, so I thought I'd kill two birds with one stone.

journey *'dʒə:ni* călătorie, călătorie generală  
G.P. (General Practitioner) *'dʒenərəl* I'd — I would  
practică doctor de medicină stone steun piatră

\* \* \*

"Give it to me straight, doctor," said the very sick man. "How long have I got?"

"It's hard to say," said the doctor, "but if I were you, I wouldn't start watching any TV serials."

give it to me straight — (*aici*) sick sick bolnav  
spune-mi deschis / pe neocolite serial 'si:riəl serial

\* \* \*

Mr. Dough and Mr. Grand, two businessmen, were visiting the ancient ruins of Europe. They were enjoying their tour immensely. In Rome the guide indicated to them the Colosseum.

"Dough," said Grand, "this illustrates what I've told you not once but a hundred times; when you haven't got sufficient capital, you don't start to build."

Dough *dəu* (*ca subst. comun*: aluat; bani, parale)  
Grand *grænd* (*ca subst. comun*: 1 000 de dolari)  
businessman *'biznismən* pl. businessmen *'biznismen* oameni de afaceri  
ancient *'einsnt* străvechi  
ruins *'ruinz* ruine

\* \* \*

Sir Lancelot, who had lost his horse in a bitter battle, managed to stagger to a nearby farmhouse, where he asked the farmer to lend him a horse, so that he could return to the battle.

"I'm afraid I don't have a horse to spare," said the farmer, "but I have a large St. Bernard dog you could use."

Sir Lancelot took one look at the huge, shaggy dog and cast his eyes towards the dark and stormy sky.

"Surely," he said, "you wouldn't send a knight out on a dog like this."

Sir Lancelot *la:nslət* (one of the knights of the Round Table) *‘wān əv ðə 'naits əv ðə 'raund 'teibl* — unul din cavalerii Mesei Rotunde

a bitter battle *‘bætl* o bătaie cruncenă  
to manage *‘mænidʒ* a reuși  
nearby *‘niːbəi* apropiat, din apropiere  
farmhouse *‘fa:mhaʊs* casă țărănească

Surely you wouldn't send a knight out on a dog like this — (aici) doar n-ai trimite un cavaler afară pe un cine ca asta — (joc de cuvinte prin răsturnarea elementelor: surely you wouldn't send a dog out on a night like this — doar n-ai da un cine afară pe o noapte ca asta).



### LIMERICKS

There was a kind curate of Kew  
Who kept a large cat in a pew,  
Where he taught it each week  
Alphabetical Greek,  
But it never got further than μ.

kind kaind cumsecade, bun  
curate *‘kjʊərət* preot  
Kew *kjuː*:  
pew *pjuː*: strană  
alphabetical *ælfə‘betɪkl* alfabetic

Greek gri:k limba greacă, elina  
it never got further *‘fə:ðə* nu  
ajungea mai departe, nu depă  
sea stadiul  
μ literă grecească pronunțată mju:  
miau

There once were two cats of Kilkenny;  
Each thought there was one cat too many;  
So they fought and they fit,  
And they scratched and they bit,  
Till instead of two cats there weren't any.

### Kilkenny *kil’keni*

one cat too many — o pisică de prisos

fit fit formă inexistentă ca trecut al lui to fight sau ca verb derivat din substantiv fit (acces, pandalie), folosită aici atât pentru

aliterație cît și pentru rimă și ca element de surpriză

to scratch skræf a zgâria  
to bite bait bit bit bitten *‘bitn* a mușca

instead of in'sted əv în loc de any 'eni (aici) nici una

A tutor who played on the flute  
Had to teach two young people to toot.  
Said the boys to the tutor:  
"Is it harder to toot or  
To tutor two tooters to toot?"

tutor *‘tju:tə* profesor, instructor (aici, pronunția amer. *‘tu:tə*)

flute *flüt* flaut

to teach *ti:tʃ* taught, taught to:t a învăță (pe altul)

to toot tu:t a sufla (dintr-un instrument)

harder *‘ha:də* mai greu

to tutor (aici) *‘tu:tə* a învăță (pe altul)

tooter *‘tu:tə* suflător

A mathematician named Haines  
After infinite racking of brains  
Now says he has found  
A new kind of sound  
That travels much faster than planes.

mathematician *‘mæθimə’tiʃn* matematician

Haines heinz

infinite *‘infinit* infinit, nesfîrșit

racking of brains *‘rækɪŋ əv ‘breɪnz* stoarcerea creierului

kind kaind fel

sound saund sunet

plane plein aeroplân

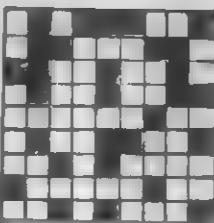
There was an old fellow named Green  
Who grew so abnormally lean,  
And flat, and compressed,  
That his back squeezed his chest,  
And sideways he couldn't be seen.

to grow lean li:n a slăbi  
abnormally *əb’no:məlɪ* anormal (de)  
that — incit  
back bek spate

to squeeze skwi:z (aici) a turți  
chest t'hest piept  
sideways 'saidweiz lateral

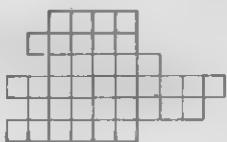
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

A-B: CEI CE TRĂIESC ÎN SĂLBĂTICIE



A

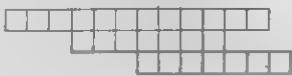
cerb  
cimpanzeu  
ciută  
boa constrictor  
urs



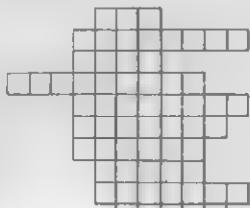
leu  
tigru  
viperă  
rinocer  
antilopă  
jaguar



veveriță  
ris, linx



hipopotam  
panteră  
leopard



bufniță  
ren  
lup  
crocodil  
elefant  
girafă  
maimuță  
zebră  
struț  
șarpe

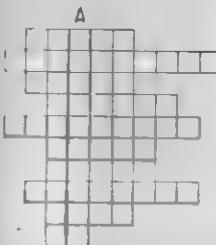
B

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 39, 40, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

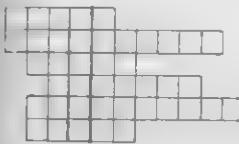
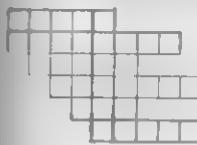
A-B: FORME NECONFORMISTE DE PLURAL

Dați singularul următoarelor substantive:



A

mice maiș șoareci  
phenomena fi'nomină fenomene  
teeth ti:θ dinți; mîsele  
crises 'kraɪ:sɪz crize  
criteria krai'terɪə criterii  
children 'tʃɪldrən copii  
women 'wɪmɪn femei  
addenda ə'dendə adăosuri; addenda  
feet fi:t picioare  
oxen 'oksən boi



B

sheep ſi:p oi  
bacilli bə'silai bacili  
data 'deɪta date; fapte  
errata e'rə:tə erată  
men men bârbați; oameni  
lice lais păduchi

staves ſteɪvz bețe, bastoane; toiege  
hypotheses hai'poθi:sɪz ipoteze  
geese gi:s gîște  
brethren (rar) 'breθrən frați  
memoranda memə'rendə memorandumuri  
bases 'beɪsɪz baze

Pentru cuvintele neîntilnite în cursul lecțiilor, consultați "Dezlegarea", de la pag. 115, Vol. 4.





CHAPTER TWENTY-FOUR  
'tʃeptər 'twenti 'fo:

24

PLEASANT JOURNEY

1. *The next day, about 11 o'clock A.M.*

MIKE: I can hear the bell.

SUE (*rising from her chair*): That must be them. I asked Monica and Andrei to come round for a last little chat over a cup of coffee. (*Goes to the front door and opens it.*)

MONICA: Hello, Sue.

SUE: Hello, Monica.

MIKE: Well, well, "the bird is on the wing, the poet says" and so on and so forth, eh?

MONICA: "It's late, and I am ready to depart," the poet says.

MIKE: What about Andrei? Wouldn't he like to join in our chat? You should have brought him along.

MONICA: He said he'd join us a little later. He's got a few things to sort out before our departure.

2. SUE: Do sit down, Monica. I'll go and see about coffee. I shan't be a minute. (*Goes out.*)

MIKE: What time's your flight?

MONICA: One-thirty.



CAPITOLUL 24

24

CĂLĂTORIE PLĂCUTĂ

1. *A doua zi, pe la ora 11 de dimineață.*

MIKE: Aud soneria.

SUE (*ridicindu-se de pe scaun*): Ei trebuie să fie. I-am rugat pe Monica și pe Andrei să treacă pe aici ca să mai stăm puțin de vorbă pentru ultima oară la o cafea. (*Se duc la ușa de la intrare și o deschide.*)

MONICA: Bună, Sue.

SUE: Bună, Monica.

MIKE: Deci dar, „e pasărea în zbor, poetul spune“ și aşa mai departe, nu?

MONICA: „E-acum tirziu, și-s gata să mă duc,“ zice poetul.

MIKE: Dar ce e cu Andrei? Nu vrea să stea și el cu noi la o șută? Trebuie să-l aduci și pe el.

MONICA: A spus că vine și el puțin mai tirziu. Mai are cîteva lucruri de aranjat înainte de plecare.

2. SUE: Dar stai jos te rog, Monica. Eu mă duc să văd de cafea. Mă întorc imediat. (*Iese.*)

MIKE: La ce oră aveji avionul?

MONICA: La unu treizeci.

MIKE: Is it a through flight?

MONICA: No. We'll stop at Brussels for about three quarters of an hour and we'll land at Otopeni airport around half past five.

MIKE: I suppose you're looking forward to it.

MONICA: Oh, yes. I haven't seen my parents for almost two years. I can't tell you how much I missed them. And they missed us.

MIKE: Especially you.

MONICA: Well, yes, especially me. Though they are terribly fond of Andrei. I sometimes think that they care for him more than they do for me. Anyway, they saw him last October when he went home. He drove all the way to Bucharest, you remember.

3. MIKE: I certainly do. And he left the car there.

MONICA: Yes. He had to. As soon as I—well, as soon as we knew I was going to have a baby, we realized that I couldn't go through the ordeal of so many days' drive across Europe. And as Andrei had to go home on business for a couple of weeks, we thought he'd better go in our car and leave it there.

MIKE: Very sensible. Flying is so much more comfortable.

SUE (coming in with the coffee tray): Is either of you airsick, Monica?

MONICA: No, neither of us. We're never airsick or seasick.

MIKE: I'm never airsick or seasick.

4. SUE: I am. I wish I were like you. I always prefer travelling by train.

MIKE: But there are the long distances, Sue. You can't always travel by train. You couldn't have gone to the United States by train, could you, darling?

SUE: I wish I could. Anyway, I appreciate your wit, darling.

MIKE: Thank you, Sue.

SUE: Not at all, darling.

MIKE: Hm, well, anyway, you couldn't have missed that concert in Philadelphia.

SUE: If it hadn't been such an important concert, I'd have given it up gladly. And if the plane hadn't been piloted by you, I should have been twice as scared as I was. You piloted it so smoothly, Mike. For my sake, I'm sure. None of the passengers were sick.

5. MIKE: Had there been a storm in the air, you'd have been pretty sick, most of you. And we never hit an air pocket either.

SUE: Neither was there a storm on our way back. I must say we were lucky. All the same, it gives me the creeps when I know there

MIKE: Zboară fără escală?

MONICA: Nu. Facem escală la Bruxelles cam trei sferturi de oră și aterizăm la aeroportul de la Otopeni cam pe la cinci și jumătate.

MIKE: Îmi închipui că de-abia aștepți.

MONICA: Vai, da. Nu mi-am văzut părinții de aproape doi ani. Niciodată nu pot să-ți spun ce dor mi-a fost de ei. Și lor de noi.

MIKE: Mai ales de tine.

MONICA: Ei da, mai ales de mine. Cu toate că îl iubesc grozav pe Andrei. Am impresia că de la el mai mult decât la mine. Oricum, pe el l-au văzut în octombrie trecut când s-a dus în țară. A condus tot drumul pînă la București, și-adiuci aminte.

3. MIKE: Sigur că da. Și a lăsat mașina acolo.

MONICA: Da. Trebuia. De îndată ce... în sfîrșit, de îndată ce am știut că o să am un copil, ne-am dat seama că n-am să pot suporta chinul atât de zile de călătorie cu mașina de-a curmezișul Europei. Și cum Andrei tot trebuia să se ducă în țară în interes de serviciu pentru vreo două săptămâni, ne-am gîndit că ar fi mai bine să se ducă cu mașina și să o lase acolo.

MIKE: Foarte cuminte. E mult mai comod cu avionul.

SUE (întră aducînd tava cu serviciul de cafea): Suferă vreunul din voi doi de rău de avion, Monica?

MONICA: Nu, nici unul. Nu avem niciodată rău de avion sau rău de mare.

MIKE: Nici eu n-am niciodată rău de avion sau rău de mare.

4. SUE: Eu da. Aș vrea să vă semăn. Totdeauna prefer să călătoresc cu trenul.

MIKE: Dar există distanțele lungi, Sue. Nu poți totdeauna călători cu trenul. Nu te-ai fi putut duce în Statele Unite cu trenul, ce părere ai, scumpă?

SUE: Îmi pare rău că nu. Oricum, îți apreciez spiritul, scumpule.

MIKE: Mulțumesc, Sue.

SUE: N-ai pentru ce, dragul meu.

MIKE: Mda, oricum, n-ai fi putut pierde concertul acela de la Philadelphia.

SUE: Dacă n-ar fi fost un concert atât de important, aș fi renunțat bucurioasă la el. Și dacă avionul n-ar fi fost pilotat de tine, aș fi fost de două ori mai însărcinată decât am fost. L-ai pilotat așa de lin, Mike. De dragul meu, sunt sigură. Niciodată dintre pasageri nu i-a fost rău.

5. MIKE: Dacă ar fi fost o furtună în vîzduh, v-ar fi fost rău de-a binele, celor mai mulți. Și nici n-am dat peste vreun gol de aer.

SUE: Și nici la întoarcere n-a fost furtună. Trebuie să spun că am fost norocoșă. Oricum, mă face să mă înfior când știu că sub scaun

is a life-jacket under my seat and the lights come on over the pilots' door and I see "Fasten your belts" and "No smoking" for take-off.

MONICA: And what a relief when the lights go out and you can enjoy a smoke.

MIKE: Think of it, Sue. You go through the customs once, not six or seven times as you do when you travel across the Continent by train or by car.

6. ANDREI (*coming in*): Hello, everybody.

MIKE: Hello, I didn't hear the bell.

SUE: Neither did I. Did you, Monica?

MONICA: I didn't hear it either. Was the front door unlocked?

ANDREI: If it hadn't been unlocked I couldn't have come in, could I?

MONICA: My question deserved your answer. Thank you, Andrei.

ANDREI: There's something else you have to thank me for. If I hadn't checked in time, we'd have missed the plane.

MONICA: My goodness! How's that?

7. ANDREI: I'd completely forgotten that the time-table for TAROM flights always changes beginning with the 1st of April.

MONICA: And?

ANDREI: I remembered at the last moment. And I checked. Our flight is at 12.45 not at 1.30.

MONICA: Then we'd better hurry.

SUE: Oh, there's still plenty of time.

*A noise comes from the garden. Iris, Jeff and Jerry burst into the house, shouting.*

SUE: Now, children, I wish you wouldn't make such a noise.

JERRY: Are we in time?

SUE: Yes, you are.

MIKE: In time for what?

SUE: They wish to go to the airport with us and see Andrei and Monica off.

MONICA: How nice of them!

8. MIKE: But there won't be enough room in the car. Now let me count. Two—four—seven.

IRIS: Oh, Daddy, I must see them off.

JEFF & JERRY: Yes, Daddy, we must see them off.

MIKE: Let me see. Andrei, Iris and myself in front, and—

SUE: No. You, Jerry and Jeff in front and Monica, Andrei and myself in the back—

IRIS: And what about me?

MONICA: You'll sit on my lap.

SUE: Or on mine.

ANDREI: Or on mine.

nul meu se află o centură de salvare și cind se aprind luminile deasupra ușii piloților și văd „Legați-vă centurile” și „Fumatul oprit” pentru decolare.

MONICA: Și ce ușurare cind se sting luminile și poți savura o țigără.

MIKE: Gîndește-te, Sue. Treci prin vamă o singură dată, nu de șase sau șapte ori ca atunci cind călătoresc prin Europa cu trenul sau cu mașina.

6. ANDREI (*intrând*): Bună la toată lumea.

MIKE: Bună, n-am auzit soneria.

SUE: Nici eu. Tu ai auzit-o, Monica?

MONICA: Nici eu n-am auzit-o. Ușă de la intrare era deschisă?

ANDREI: Dacă n-ar fi fost deschisă n-ăș fi putut intra, ce părere ai?

MONICA: Întrebarea merita răspunsul. Mulțumesc, Andrei.

ANDREI: Mai e ceva pentru care trebuie să-mi mulțumești. Dacă n-ăș fi verificat la timp, am fi pierdut avionul.

MONICA: Dumnezeule! Cum adică?

7. ANDREI: Uitasem ca pământul că orarul pentru cursele TAROM totdeauna se schimbă începînd de la 1 aprilie.

MONICA: Și?

ANDREI: Mi-am adus aminte în ultimul moment. Și am verificat. Avionul nostru este la 12.45 nu la 1.30.

MONICA: Atunci e cazul să ne grăbim.

SUE: Vai, dar mai e timp bănește.

*Se aude un zgomot dinspre grădină. Iris, Jeff și Jerry dau buzna în casă, vociferând.*

SUE: Ei, copii, nu faceți atâtă gălăgie.

JERRY: Am sosit la timp?

SUE: Da.

MIKE: La timp pentru ce?

SUE: Vor să meargă și ei la aeroport ca să-i conducă pe Andrei și pe Monica.

MONICA: Ce drăguț din partea lor!

8. MIKE: Dar n-o să fie destul loc în mașină. Stai să număr. Doi ... patru ... șapte.

IRIS: Vai, tăticule, trebuie să-i conduc și eu.

JEFF și JERRY: Da, tăticule, și noi trebuie să-i conducem.

MIKE: Ia să văd. Andrei, Iris și cu mine în față, și...

SUE: Nu. Tu, Jerry și Jeff în față și Monica, Andrei și cu mine în spate...

IRIS: Și eu?

MONICA: Tu ai să stai pe genunchii mei...

SUE: Sau pe ai mei.

ANDREI: Sau pe ai mei.

IRIS: All right. You'll take turns.

MIKE: As you wish, darling. Now, before we leave for the airport, let's talk about our holiday in Romania.

SUE: Mike, we went into every detail last night at the farewell party.

MIKE: Yes, darling, we did. But let's sum up. Departure from London by car on the first of September. Crossing the Channel on the same day—

IRIS (*who has been looking out of the window*): Eight!

SUE: Eight what?

IRIS: There'll be eight of us in the car. Miss Cora is coming

MIKE: Well I never! That old—

SUE: Mike, I wish you wouldn't talk like Mr. Goodge.

9. MIKE: All right, Sue, but how can we possibly squeeze her in?

SUE: Don't worry, Mike. I'll drive, and Miss Cora will sit on your lap.

MIKE: Oh no!

*Iris opens the door for Miss Cora.*

MISS CORA: Good morning, everybody. I hope I'm in time for the airport.

MIKE: Well, yes, Miss Cora, but—

FRED (*coming in*): Hello, everybody.

MIKE: Fred, you are the man of destiny. Can you come to London airport—?

FRED: I was going to London airport to meet a renowned mathematician from Austria.

MIKE: Splendid. Can you take Miss Cora and the boys in your car?

FRED: Of course, I can.

SUE: Oh, thank you, Fred. If it hadn't been for you—

MIKE: —Miss Cora would have travelled most uncomfortably, sitting on my lap.



IRIS: Foarte bine. O să faceți cu rîndul.

MIKE: Cum dorești, scumpă. Ei și acum, înainte de a pleca la aeroport, să discutăm despre vacanța noastră în România.

SUE: Mike, am discutat toate amânuntele aseară la petrecerea de adio.

MIKE: Da, iubito, așa este. Dar să recapitulăm. Plecarea din Londra cu mașina la 1 septembrie. Traversarea Canalului în aceeași zi ...

IRIS (*care s-a uitat pe fereastră*): Opt!

SUE: Opt ce?

IRIS: O să fim opt în mașină. Vine și Miss Cora.

MIKE: Nu se poate! Baba asta ...

SUE: Mike, te rog să nu vorbești ca Mr. Goodge.

9. MIKE: De acord, Sue, dar cum o mai îngheșuim și pe ea în mașină?

SUE: Nici o grijă, Mike. Am să conduce eu, și Miss Cora are să stea pe genunchii tăi.

MIKE: A, nu!

*Iris deschide ușa lui Miss Cora.*

MISS CORA: Bună dimineață la totă lumea. Sper că am sosit la timp pentru aeroport.

MIKE: Mda, Miss Cora, dar ...

FRED (*intrând*): Bună la totă lumea.

MIKE: Fred, ești omul destinului. Poți să vii la aeroportul Londrei...?

FRED: Chiar mă duceam la aeroportul Londrei ca să întâmpin un renumit matematician din Austria.

MIKE: Splendid. Poți să o iezi pe Miss Cora și pe băieți în mașina ta?

FRED: Sigur că da.

SUE: Vai, mulțumesc, Fred. Dacă n-ai fi fost tu ...

MIKE: ... Miss Cora ar fi călătorit căt se poate de incomod șezind pe genunchii mei.





## EXERCISES

### 24.1. 'twenti 'fo: 'wʌn

*Treceți următoarele verbe la infinitivul perfect:*

1. to like
2. to answer
3. to stop
4. to begin
5. to write
6. to go
7. to run
8. to fly
9. to give
10. to forget
11. to remember
12. to prefer
13. to hear
14. to lie [(a) a minți (b) a zăcea]
15. to lay
16. to understand.

### 24.2. 'twenti 'fo: 'tu:

*Completați spațiile goale cu particula to a infinitivului numai acolo unde este cazul:*

1. He wants ... see you.
2. Can you ... come tomorrow?
3. I heard him ... unlock the door.
4. Can you ... let me ... have your tape-recorder for a day or two?
5. He tried ... do his best.
6. I made him ... repeat the question.
7. Don't ask me ... do what I don't like ... do.
8. I watched the children ... cross the road.
9. He helped me ... finish my work.
10. I felt something ... move in the room.
11. You ought ... be more polite.
12. The story was so sad that it made all the children ... weep.
13. You should ... have come earlier.
14. It might ... have happened.

### 24.3. 'twenti 'fo: 'ðri:

*(a) Treceți următoarele fraze la trecut, cu și fără omisiunea lui if, după următorul model:*

If I knew, I should tell you.  
If I had known, I should have told you.  
Had I known, I should have told you.

1. If the weather were fine, we should go for a walk.
2. If you did not insist, I should do it gladly.
3. If you listened carefully, you would understand.
4. You would succeed if you tried hard enough.
5. If it were not such an important concert, I would give it up.
6. If the plane were not piloted by Mike, Sue would be twice as scared as she is.
7. You would be pretty sick if there were a storm in the air.
8. If it were

not for Fred, Miss Cora would travel most uncomfortably.

9. I could finish the work if I started early.

(b) *Dăți formele prescurtate ale condiționalului din propozițiile de mai sus, după următorul model:*

If I knew, I'd tell you.

If I'd known, I'd have told you.

### 24.4. 'twenti 'fo: 'fo:

*Completați spațiile goale cu either... or sau neither... nor, după caz:*

1. Your pipe is ... on the table ... under the table. It's in your pocket.
2. She is ... young ... old. She's middle-aged ('midl'eɪdʒd de vîrstă mijlocie).
3. Please ... come in ... go out. Don't keep the door open.
4. She can't ... ski (ski: a schia) ... skate (skate a patina).
5. I can ... see ... hear you. You are too far away ('fa:r ə'wei deparте).
6. My tea is ... too strong ... too weak. It's just as I like it.

### 24.5. 'twenti 'fo: 'fəiv

(a) *Traduceți textul din paranteze:*

1. We didn't miss the train (*și nici ei*).
2. My wife is never seasick (*și nici eu*).
3. Jeff can't play the piano (*și nici Jerry*).
4. I couldn't unlock the door (*și nici fratele meu*).
5. Nu fumez (*și nici alcineva din casa noastră*).
6. I wouldn't like to have a raven for a pet (*și nici Miss Cora*).

(b) *Replicați prin: "Nici eu", "Nici el" etc. (folosind subiectul indicat în paranteze), după următorul model:*

"The children didn't like the play." (*The parents.*)

"Neither did the parents." *sau*

"Nor did the parents." *sau*

"The parents didn't like it either."

1. "Mike is never airsick." (*his children.*)
2. "You haven't changed at all." (*you.*)
3. "His novels aren't easy to understand." (*his plays.*)
4. "I don't appreciate his kind of humour." (*I.*)
5. "I couldn't unlock the door." (*the mechanic.*)
6. "They can't see them off." (*we.*)
7. "Our plane won't stop at Brussels." (*ours.*)

(c) *Replicați prin "Și eu", "Și el" etc. (folosind subiectul indicat în paranteze), după următorul model:*

"Miss Cora's cats hate fleas." (*Mr. Goode.*)

"So does Mr. Goode."

1. "I am ready." (*we.*)
2. "She'd like to join our tennis club." (*he.*)
3. "We'll stop at Brussels". (*Monica and Andrei.*)
4. "I care for him." (*I.*)

5. "I'd completely forgotten about it." (we.) 6. "We must see them off." (they.) 7. "Iris would have travelled most uncomfortably sitting on Mike's lap." (Miss Cora.)

(d) Replicăți prin echivalentul englezesc al expresiilor "Așa e", "Exact", "Că bine zici" etc., după următorul model:

"He would like to join in our chat."

"So he would."

1. "The plane stops at Brussels." 2. "They are fond of Andrei." 3. "He drove all the way to Bucharest." 4. "Flying is so much comfortable." 5. "We went into every detail last night." 6. "You are the man of destiny." 7. "Miss Cora could sit on your lap."

#### 24.6. 'twenti 'fo: 'siks

Completați spațiile goale cu any, none, either sau neither:

1. Have you read all these books? I haven't read ... of them. 2. Cut the apple into two and take ... half. 3. My parents are still young. ... of them is old. 4. I've heard of Sue's twins but I haven't seen ... of them. 5. I tried several cars but ... of them was fast enough for me. 6. I asked Monica and Andrei if ... of them was seasick. 7. ... of my parents was at home this morning. 8. Does ... member of your family speak French? 9. ... of Miss Cora's cats liked the raven.

#### 24.7. 'twenti 'fo: 'sevn

Completați spațiile goale cu prepoziții acolo unde este cazul:

1. We had a chat ... a glass ... beer. 2. I'm looking forward ... seeing you again. 3. They are very fond ... music. 4. I prefer travelling ... train. 5. You'd better give ... smoking. 6. I did it ... your sake. 7. There's nothing I have to thank him ... . 8. Before we leave ... the airport let's talk ... our holiday ... Romania. 9. If it hadn't been ... you, the party would have been very dull. 10. The guests were coming ... the garden gate one ... one. 11. There were tears ... her eyes. 12. I shall miss ... you. 13. The bird is ... the wing. 14. When it began to rain they all ran ... the house. 15. I don't think you really care ... me. 16. Monica couldn't go ... the ordeal of so many days' drive ... Europe. 17. We'll have to call ... at the grocer's ... our way ... home. 18. I remembered ... the last moment. 19. The children wanted to go ... the airport and see Monica and Andrei off. 20. We shall leave ... Romania ... the first ... September.

#### 24.8. 'twenti 'fo:r 'eit

Reconstituți propozițiile de mai jos așezând cuvintele în ordinea lor normală:

1. along, should, you, have, him, brought. 2. looking, seeing, I'm, you, forward, to, again. 3. parents, terribly, Andrei, fond, of, are, my. 4. do, him, they, more, to care, for, seem, than, me, they, for. 5. come, for, over, lights, on, the, door, pilots', take-off, the. 6. out, can, relief, what, and, a, lights, go, the, when, you, smoke, a, enjoy, and. 7. make such, children, wish, noise, I, now, wouldn't, a, you. 8. last, farewell, went, detail, into, night, at, party, we, the, every. 9. to, mathematician, am, London, to meet, going, a, renowned, from, I, Austria, airport. 10. been, uncomfortably, Miss Cora, hadn't, travelled, have, sitting, it, most, lap, on, Fred, if, for, would, Mike's.

#### 24.9. 'twenti 'fo: 'nain

Traduceți în limba engleză:

(a) Când a sunat soneria, Sue și-a adus aminte că îi invitase pe Monica și pe Andrei să vină la o ultimă suetă la o cafea. Monica era singură. Andrei avea să vină și el (*would join them*) mai târziu.

Monica și Andrei plecau cu avionul (*to fly*) în (*to*) România. Monica aștepta cu nerăbdare să-și revadă părinții. Nu-i văzuse de aproape doi ani.

Nici Andrei nici Monica nu aveau (*was*) rău de avion. Dar Sue avea. Acum cîțiva timp (*Some time ago*) trebuise să meargă cu avionul în Statele Unite pentru un concert. Dacă avionul n-ar fi fost pilotat de Mike, Sue ar fi fost de două ori mai speriată decât a fost. Oricum, avusese noroc. Nu fusese nici o furtună în aer și nici nu întîlniseră (*to hit*) nici un gol de aer.

Când a venit Andrei, le-a spus că dacă (el) n-ar fi verificat la timp, el și Monica ar fi pierdut avionul. Zborul lor era la 12.45, nu la 1.30 cum (as) crezuseră.

În timp ce stăteau de vorbă (*to chat*), Iris, Jeff și Jerry au dat buzna în casă. Doreau să meargă la aeroport cu părinții lor ca să (*and*) conducă pe Monica și pe Andrei la plecare. Mike se temea că nu va fi destul loc în mașină. Erau șapte. Dar era în regulă (*all right*). Mike avea (*would*) să stea în față cu băieții, iar Sue, Monica și Andrei în spate. Iris avea să stea pe genunchii lor.

Apoi a venit Miss Cora. Voia și ea să meargă la aeroport. Cum ar fi putut să-și lase (*to let*) prietenii să plece (*to go away*) fără să-i conduce? Cum puteau să-o (mai) înghesui și pe Miss Cora în (*into*) mașină? Din fericire (*Luckily*) Fred a trecut pe la ei (*to come round*) în drum spre aeroport. Se ducea acolo să primească un renumit matematician din

Austria. Fred avea (*would*) să-i ia pe băieți și pe Miss Cora în mașina lui. Dacă n-ar fi fost Fred, Miss Cora ar fi călătorit căt se poate de incomod șezind pe genunchii lui Mike.

(b) 1. Vin și eu mai tîrziu (*to join*). 2. Cînd avea 20 de ani s-a înrolat în armată. 3. Aștept cu nerăbdare spectacolul de miine. 4. Monica și Andrei așteaptă cu nerăbdare să-și revadă părinții. 5. Am decolat (*to take off*) la ora 12 fix. 6. Cînd ați aterizat? 7. Lucram de vreo două ore cînd deodată luminile s-au stins. 8. După un minut s-au reaprins. 9. Mănușe foarte puțin seara. — Foarte cuminte din partea ta. 10. Dacă ții la mine, lasă-te de fumat. 11. Aș vrea (*to wish*) să mă pot lăsa de fumat. 12. Fă-o de dragul meu. 13. Ne place [*Îndrăgim*] muzica modernă. 14. I-am invitat să vină la (*for*) o ședință la un pahar de vin (*wine wain*). 15. Va trebui să facem cu rîndul. 16. Mă trece fiorii cînd văd o omidă (*caterpillar* *‘kætəpɪlə*). 17. Cheia ta trebuie să fie sau pe pian sau în proprietatea tău buzunar. 18. Nici Jeff (și) nici Jerry nu știu să schieze. 19. Nu înțeleg nici muzica nici cuvintele. 20. Nici tu nu înțelegi, sunt sigur. 21. Nu sunt obosit. — Nici eu. 22. Nu ține la ea. — Nici ea nu ține la el. 23. Niciunul dintre studenți n-a putut răspunde la întrebare. 24. Cite romane de Dickens ai citit? — N-am citit nici unul. 25. Este vreunul din părinții tăi acasă? 26. Am încercat (*to try on*) toate pălăriile din (*in*) vitrină dar nu mi-a plăcut nici una din ele. 27. Care dintre cei doi frați este mai talentat (*talented* *‘tɛləntɪd*). — Nici unul. 28. Care jumătate e a mea? — Oricare. 29. Dacă n-ăș înțelege poarta (*to see the point*) n-ăș rîde. 30. Dacă n-ăș fi înțeles poarta n-ăș fi rîsă. 31. Dacă sucul de grepfrut n-ar fi așa de acru l-ăș putea bea. 32. Dacă sucul de grepfrut n-ar fi fost atât de acru l-ăș fi putut bea. 33. Am merge la mare dacă vremea n-ar fi așa de rece. 34. Am fi mers la mare dacă vremea n-ar fi fost așa de rece. 35. Ar trebui să încerci. 36. Ar fi trebuit să încerci. 37. S-ar putea întimpla. 38. S-ar fi putut întimpla. 39. Ce ai face dacă toate luminile s-ar stinge? 40. Dacă n-ai fi atât de neatent n-ai fi făcut atitea greșeli. 41. Dacă n-ai fi făcut atitea greșeli profesorul n-ar fi atât de supărat pe tine.

#### 24.10. 'twenti 'fo: 'ten

#### DICTATION

an'drei ənd mo'ni:ka wər 'əŋkʃə tu 'si: əəs 'peərənts ə'gen full stop  
 əei wə 'lukig 'fo:wəd tu it full stop mo'ni:ka 'hædnt 'si:n əəm fər 'o:l'məust  
 'tu: 'jə:z full stop an'drei həd 'bɪ:n 'ləkili semi-colon 'la:st ok 'taubə hi-  
 həd 'gon on 'bizznis tu ru 'meinjə fər a 'ləkl əv 'wi:ks full stop əei wə  
 'li:vig tə' dei bai 'plein full stop 'ləkili 'naiðər əv əəm wəz 'eəsik full stop

ənd 'ləkili 'tu: an'drei həd 'tʃekt əə taim əv əəs 'flait full stop it wəz  
 ət 'twelv 'fo:ti 'saiv comma 'not ət 'wən 'θə:ti əz əei həd 'θə:ti full  
 stop əei 'kud 'i:zili həv 'mɪst əə 'plein full stop; a new paragraph an'drei  
 ənd mo'ni:ka wə 'nau ət əəs 'frendz 'haus comma fər a 'la:st 'tʃət  
 əuvər ə 'kəp əv 'kofi full stop 'o:l 'ðəər 'iŋglɪs 'frendz wə 'gəuɪg tə 'si:  
 əəm 'o:f ət əi 'eəpə:t full stop ənd wen wi: 'sei quote 'o:l əəs 'frendz  
 unquote wi: 'mi:n 'mis 'ko:rə 'tu: comma əv 'ko:z full stop 'hau kud  
 'o:l əv əəm 'get intu 'wən 'ka: iz 'mo: əən ai kən 'tel full stop if it  
 'hædnt b'in fə 'fred comma 'mis 'ko:rə wud əv 'trəvəl'd 'məust ən'kəmftə-  
 bli 'stig on 'maiks 'ləp full stop.

#### 24.11. 'twenti 'fo: i'levn

(a) *Dăți răspunsuri lungi și scurte la întrebările de mai jos:*

1. Did Monica and Andrei come round together for a last chat?
2. Wouldn't Andrei like to join in their chat?
3. Are Monica's parents fond of Andrei?
4. Doesn't Sue prefer travelling by train?
5. Could she have gone to the United States by train?
6. Didn't Mike pilot the plane smoothly?
7. Were any of the passengers sick?
8. Were either Andrei or Monica ever airsick?
9. Was their flight at 1.30?
10. Would they have missed the plane if Andrei hadn't checked?
11. Didn't Jeff and Jerry wish to see them off?
12. Did Miss Cora wish to see them off?
13. Was there enough room in the car?
14. Could Fred take some of them in his car?

(b) *Dăți răspunsuri scurte la întrebările de mai jos:*

1. Are Andrei and Monica flying back to Romania today or tomorrow?
2. Is their flight at 1.30 or at 12.45?
3. Will they land at Otopeni airport or at Băneasa airport?
4. Did Andrei drive to Romania or did he go by plane last October?
5. Did he leave his car there or did he drive back to England?
6. Did Sue go to the United States by plane or by ship/sip (*vapor*)?
7. Was the plane piloted by Mike or by another pilot?
8. Are Mike and Sue and the children going to spend their holiday in Romania or in another country?
9. Will they travel by plane, by train or by car?
10. Will they leave London on the 1st of August or on the 1st of September?

(c) *Răspundeți la următoarele întrebări:*

1. Who came round for a last little chat?
2. Who would join them a little later?
3. Where were Monica and Andrei flying to?
4. What time did they think their plane was?
5. What time was the flight actually?
6. For how long hadn't Monica seen her parents?
7. Who did Monica's parents care for?
8. Why couldn't Sue have given up the concert in Philadelphia?
9. For whose sake did Mike pilot the plane smoothly?
10. How many of the passengers were sick?
11. How many times do you go through the customs when you fly to the United States?
12. Who did the children want to see off?
13. Who was Fred going to meet at London airport?
14. Who would have travelled most uncomfortably sitting on Mike's lap?

(d) *Întrebați în limba engleză*

1. a. dacă Sue i-a invitat pe Monica și pe Andrei la o cafea.  
b. pe cine a invitat Sue la o cafea.
2. a. dacă Andrei a venit împreună cu Monica.  
b. de ce n-au venit împreună.
3. a. dacă avionul lor este la 1.30.  
b. la ce oră este avionul lor.
4. a. dacă Monica aștepta cu nerăbdare să-și revadă părinții.  
b. ce aștepta Monica cu nerăbdare.
5. a. dacă părinții Monicăi îl îndrăgesc pe Andrei.  
b. pe cine îndrăgesc părinții Monicăi.
6. a. dacă poți merge din Anglia în Statele Unite cu trenul.  
b. de ce nu poți merge din Anglia în Statele Unite cu trenul.
7. a. dacă Monica a apreciat spiritul lui Andrei.  
b. al cui spirit l-a apreciat Monica.
8. a. dacă Mike a pilotat avionul.  
b. cine a pilotat avionul.
9. a. dacă Monica i-a mulțumit lui Andrei pentru răspuns [răspunsul său].  
b. pentru ce i-a mulțumit Monica lui Andrei.
10. a. dacă copiii voiau să-i conducă pe Monica și pe Andrei la plecare.  
b. cine voia să-i conducă la plecare.
11. a. dacă Miss Cora ar fi călătorit incomod.  
b. de ce ar fi călătorit Miss Cora incomod.

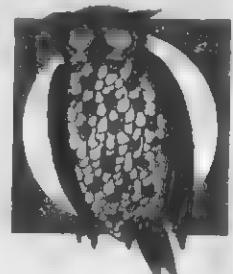
24.12. 'twenti 'fo: 'twelv

**SPELLING**

*Scrieți cuvintele de mai jos în ortografia curentă:*

'et 'eu 'a: 'ti: 'eitʃ — 'dʒei 'eu 'ai 'en — 'di: 'i: 'pi: 'ei 'a: 'ti: 'ju: 'a: 'i: — 'ti: 'eitʃ 'eu 'ju: 'dʒi: 'eitʃ — 'eu 'a: 'di: 'i: 'ei 'el — 'es 'i: 'en 'es 'ai 'bi: 'el 'i: — 'es 'i: 'ei 'es 'ai 'si: 'kei — 'ei 'dabl'pi: 'a: 'i: 'si: 'ai 'ei 'ti: 'i: — 'kæpitl 'pi: 'eitʃ 'ai 'el 'ei 'di: 'i: 'el 'pi: 'eitʃ 'ai 'ei — 'es 'em 'dabl'eu 'ti: 'eitʃ 'el 'wai — 'pi: 'ei 'dabl'es 'i: 'en 'dʒi: 'i: 'a: — 'el 'ai 'ef 'i: 'haifn 'dʒei 'ei 'ai: 'kei 'i: 'ti: — 'di: 'i: 'es 'i: 'a: 'vi: 'i: — 'di: 'i: 'es 'ti: 'ai 'en 'wai — 'a: 'i: 'en 'eu 'dablju: 'en 'i: 'di: — 'ju: 'en 'si: 'eu 'em 'ef 'eu 'a: 'ti: 'ei 'bi: 'el 'wai — 'kei 'en 'dabl'i: 'es — 'kæpitl 'ei 'ju: 'es 'ti: 'a: 'ai 'ei — 'pi: 'el 'i: 'en 'ti: 'wai — 'si: 'eitʃ 'ei 'ti: — 'kæpitl 'bi: 'a: 'ju: 'dabl'es 'i: 'el 'es — 'a: 'i: 'ei 'el 'ai 'zed 'i:.

**PROVERBS**



Hell is paved with good intentions.

Man, woman, and devil are the three degrees of comparison.  
In the country of the blind the one-eyed man is king.

If you run after two hares you will catch neither.

If the mountain will not come to Mahomet,  
Mahomet must go to the mountain.

If my aunt had been a man, she would have been my uncle.

to pave peiv a pava, a pardosi  
intention in 'tensh intenție  
devil 'devl drac, diavol  
degrees of comparison di'grɪz əv  
kəm'pærɪsh grade de compa-  
ratie  
the blind ðə 'blaind orbii

one-eyed 'wʌn'aid chior  
hare hee iepure  
neither 'naɪðə nici unul  
Mahomet mə'homɪt  
aunt a:nt mătușă  
uncle 'ʌŋkl unchi

## QUOTATIONS

### SHAKESPEARE



Soothsayer: Beware the ides of March.

Caesar: What man is that?

Brutus: A soothsayer bids you beware the ides of March.

Caesar: Set him before me; let me see his face.

Cassius: Fellow, come from the throng; look upon Caesar.

Caesar: What sayst thou to me now? Speak once again.

Sooth: Beware the ides of March.

Caesar: He is a dreamer; let us leave him pass.

soothsayer 'su:θseɪər ghicitor  
beware bi'weə fereste-te de  
the ides of March ðɪ 'aɪdz əv 'ma:tʃ  
idele lui Marte

Caesar 'sɪ:zər  
Brutus 'bru:təs  
to bid bid bade bæd bidden 'bidn  
(urmat de infinitivul scurt) a  
cere, a ruga; a porunci

to set, set, set set a pune  
Cassius 'kæsiəs  
fellow 'feləʊ (aici) omule  
throng ərog multime  
to look upon (invechit) — a privi la  
what sayst thou 'səst ðau? (azi)  
what do you say? — ce spui?  
dreamer 'dri:mə visător  
to pass pa:s a trece (mai departe)

Julius Caesar  
'dʒu:li:sər 'sɪ:zər  
I. ii. 18.

Caesar (to the Soothsayer): The ides of March are come.

Sooth: Ay, Caesar; but not gone.

are come (azi) have come — ay ai yes  
au sosit

Ibid., III. i. 1.

Casca: Speak, hands, for me! (They stab Caesar.

Caesar: *Et tu, Brute?* Then fall, Caesar! (Dies.

Cinna: Liberty! Freedom! Tyranny is dead!

Casca 'kæskə  
for me — in locul meu  
to stab stəb a injunghia  
Cinna 'sɪ:nə

liberty 'libəti libertate  
freedom 'fri:dəm libertate;  
neatîrnare  
tyranny 'tɪrəni tiranie

Ibid., III. i. 76.

Brutus: Be patient till the last.

Romans, countrymen, and lovers! hear me for my cause; and be silent, that you may hear: believe me for mine honour, and have respect to mine honour, that you may believe: censure me in your wisdom, and

awake your senses, that you may the better judge. If there be any in this assembly, any dear friend of Caesar's, to him I say that Brutus' love to Caesar was no less than his. If then that friend demand why Brutus rose against Caesar, this is my answer: not that I loved Caesar less, but that I loved Rome more. Had you rather Caesar were living, and die all slaves, than that Caesar were dead, to live all free men? As Caesar loved me, I weep for him; as he was fortunate, I rejoice at it; as he was valiant, I honour him; but, as he was ambitious, I slew him. There is tears for his love; joy for his fortune; honour for his valour; and death for his ambition. Who is here so base that would be a bondman? If any, speak; for him have I offended. Who is here so rude that would not be a Roman? If any, speak; for him have I offended. Who is here so vile that will not love his country? If any, speak; for him have I offended. I pause for a reply.

All: None, Brutus, none.

Brutus: Then none have I offended.

be patient 'peisnət avejti răbdare  
till the last — pînă la sfîrșit  
Roman 'rəʊmən roman  
countryman 'kʌntrɪmən pl. coun-  
trymen 'kʌntrɪmən conceităean  
lover 'ləvə (aici) prieten  
cause ko:z cauză  
to be silent 'sailent a tăcea  
to believe bi'li:v a crede  
mine (inainte de vocală in loc de my)  
honour 'onə onoare, cinsti  
respect ris'pekt respect  
to — față de

to censure 'sensə a judeca, a critica  
wisdom 'wɪzdəm înțelepciune  
to awake ə'weɪk awoke ə'wəuk  
awoke sau awakedə'weɪkt a trezi  
senses 'sensiz simțuri

to judge dʒdʒə a judeca  
if there be (azi) if there is  
assembly ə'sembli adunare  
no less 'nəu 'les cu nimic mai mică  
demand di'ma:nd (azi) demands  
intrebă  
less — mai puțin  
had you rather — ați vrea mai  
degrabă, ați preferă

were living — să trăiască  
and die — să muriți  
slave sleiv sclav  
free fri: liber  
as — fiindcă  
to weep wi:p wept, wept wept  
a plînge  
fortunate 'fo:tʃnɪt norocos, favori-  
zat de soartă  
to rejoice at ri'dʒois săt a se bucura  
de  
valiant vəljənt viteaz  
to honour 'onə a cinsti  
ambitious sem'bɪʃəs ambitios  
to slay slei slew slu: slain alein  
(invechit) a ucide

there is in loc de there are  
tears tiəz lacrimi  
joy dʒoi bucurie  
fortune 'fo:tʃn̩ noroc  
valour 'vælə vitejie  
death deθ moarte  
base beis josnic  
would (aici) să vrea  
bondman 'bondmən rob  
for — căci

to offend ə'fend a jigni; a greși  
față de  
him have I offended — față de el  
am greșit  
rude ru:d grosolan, necioplit  
vile vail ticălos

will not (aici) să nu vrea  
to pause po:z a se opri  
reply ri'plai răspuns  
I pause for a reply — mă opresc  
și aștept răspuns  
none năñ (azi) no one  
Ibid., III. ii. 12.

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS (1865—1939)

'wiliəm 'bʌtlər 'jeɪts

### When You Are Old

When you are old and grey and full of sleep,  
And nodding by the fire, take down this book,  
And slowly read; and dream of the soft look  
Your eyes had once, and of their shadows deep;

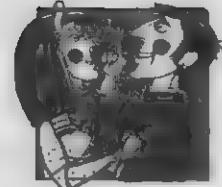
How many loved your moments of glad grace,  
And loved your beauty with love false or true,  
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,  
And loved the sorrows of your changing face;

And bending down beside the glowing bars  
Murmur, a little sadly, how love fled  
And paced upon the mountains overhead  
And hid his face amid a crowd of stars.

when you are old — cind vei  
fi bătrină  
to nod nod (aici) a moțăi  
fire faiēs foc  
to take down (a book) — a lua  
(o carte din raft)  
slowly read — read slowly  
soft soft blind, dulce, calm  
look — privire  
shadow ſeðəu umbră  
deep di:p adinc  
shadows deep — deep shadows  
grace greși grătie  
beauty 'bju:tî frumusețe  
false fo:ls prefăcut, fățarnic  
true tru: adevărat

pilgrim 'pilgrim pelerin  
sorrow 'sorău mihiire, întristare  
changing 'tseindžig schimbător  
to bend bend bent, bent bent a se  
apleca  
beside bi'said lîngă  
bars ba:z gratiil; (aici) gratiile  
vetrei / căminului  
glowing 'glowing dogoritor  
to murmur 'mə:mə a murmura  
to flee fli: fled, fled fled a fugi  
to pace peis a păși  
overhead 'əuvăhed de sus, de  
deasupra capului  
amid ə'mid printre  
crowd kraud mulțime, pîlc

### JOKES



The young newly-weds were alone on the train which was taking them on the first stage of their honeymoon in the south of France.

After ten minutes of complete silence, the nervous groom said, "Darling, I wish we'd brought the grand piano with us from your mother's home."

"I know that you must have a good reason for wanting the grand piano," replied his bride. "Please tell me what it is."

"I've left our passport on it," he replied.

newly-weds 'nju:li 'wedz proaspăt  
căștătoriti  
stage steidž etapă  
honeymoon 'hənimu:n lună de  
mire  
France fra:nsa Franța  
nervous 'nə:vəs nervos

I wish we'd brought — păcat că  
n-am adus  
grand piano 'grænd 'pjænəu pian  
(cu coadă)  
I've left — am uitat  
passport 'pa:spo:t pașaport

\* \* \*  
First Nurse: "I went out with Doctor Hopkins last night and he behaved like a perfect gentleman."

Second Nurse: "He bores me, too."

Hopkins 'hopkinz  
to behave bi'heiv a se purta

to bore bo: a plăcîsi

\* \* \*  
"Will you love me when I'm ugly and wrinkled?" asked Jennifer after one week of married bliss.

"Of course I do," replied her husband from behind the morning paper.

when I'm ugly and wrinkled 'riŋkl̩d — cind voi fi urită și zbîrcită  
Jennifer 'dʒenifər  
bliss blîs fericire

Of course I do — replică la Do you love me? nu la Will you love me?

\* \* \*  
A woman met an old friend at her psychiatrist's door.  
"What a coincidence!" she cried. "We must have a cup of tea together!  
Tell me, are you coming or going?"

"If I knew that," replied her friend sombrely, "I wouldn't be here, would I?"

coincidence kəu'insidns coincidență sombrely 'sombeli sumbru

The neurotic builds castles in the air; the psychotic lives in them; the psychiatrist charges the rent.

neurotic njuə'rotik  
castle 'ka:sl castel  
psychotic sai'kotik

to charge the rent 'tʃa:dʒ ə 'rent  
a cere chiria  
to charge — a cere un preț, a lă

The psychiatrist had listened to his patient's interminable account of his depressive state, his face getting longer and longer. At the end, there was a long, gloomy silence. At last the psychiatrist raised his head slowly.

"Well, I suppose I could try to help you," he muttered lethargically. "But, as you say, what's the point? Everything's so futile..."

interminable in'tə:minəbl  
interminabil  
account ə'kaunt relatare  
depressive state di'presiv 'steit stare  
depresivă

to get longer — a se lungi  
gloomy 'glu:mi sumbru  
lethargically le'θa:dʒikəli letargic  
what's the point point? ce rost are?  
futile 'fju:taił inutile

Psychiatrist: "Your husband is suffering from a severe mental illness, madam. You should have arranged for him to see me long ago!"

Patient's wife: "But, doctor, when he was in his right mind he wouldn't see a psychiatrist at any price!"

to be in one's right mind — at any price prais cu orice / nici  
a fi întreg la minte un preț  
wouldn't — nu voia, refuza să

When my mother-in-law is annoyed with me she throws tomatoes. I wouldn't mind so much if she would take them out of the tin first.

to be annoyed ə'noid a fi supărat/ tomato tə'ma:təu pl. tomatoes ~z  
enervat roșie  
if she would — dacă ar binevoi

I went to the seaside last year. There were a lot of honeymooners at the hotel. You could tell they were on their honeymoon because they all started yawning at six o'clock in the evening.

honeymooners 'hənimu:nəz you could tell — îți dădeai seama  
perechi în luna de mire to yawn jo:n a căsca

We've got a lovely parrot at home — wonderful talker. I showed it to my mother-in-law. I said, "If you pull the string on its left leg it sings *La Paloma*. If you pull the string on its right leg it sings *Santa Lucia*." She said, "What happens if you pull both strings at once?" The parrot said, "I fall off my perch, you old fool."

to pull pul a trage perch pə:tʃ stinghie  
string strîn sfără

A professor of medicine asked a student what dosage of a particular drug should be administered to a patient. "Five grains, sir," replied the student confidently. But a minute later he raised his hand diffidently.

"Professor," he gulped, "about that last question of yours — I think the answer should have been—"

"Don't bother, young man," broke in the professor, glancing at his watch. "Your patient has already been dead for thirty-five seconds!"

dosage 'dəusidʒ doză  
particular pə'tikjulə anumit  
drug drăg medicament  
to administer əd'ministə a adminis-  
trare  
grain grain dram  
confidently 'konfidəntli cu incre-  
dere, convins

Surgeon: "If I considered an operation to be necessary, would you have the money to pay for it?"

Patient: "Let's put it the other way, doctor — if I didn't have the money to pay for it, would you consider the operation to be necessary?"

surgeon 'sə:dʒən chirurg necessary 'nesisari necesară  
operation ope'reiʃn operație the other way — altminteri

A big-game hunter came across a dinosaur in the middle of the jungle and stared at it in surprise.

"You're extinct," he said.

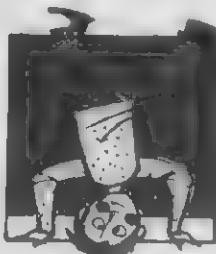
The dinosaur was hard of hearing. "What was that you said?" The hunter shouted at the top of his voice. "You are extinct."

The dinosaur looked a little nonplussed.

"So would you if you'd been dead for six million years."

game geim vinat  
hunter 'hʌntər vɪnətər  
to come across — a întlni  
dinosaur 'daineəsə: dinozaur  
jungle 'dʒʌŋgl junglă  
to stare stee a se holba

extinct iks'tipt stins, dispărut  
hard of hearing — tare de urechi  
at the top of his voice — căt a  
putut de tare  
nonplussed 'non'plast incurcat,  
descumpănit



There was an old lady of Staines  
Who married a man without brains.

"When you die, dear," she said,

"I will open your head,

For I long to know what it contains."

Staines steinz

brains breinz creier(i)

when you die dai cind ai să mori  
to open 'œupn a deschide

An amoeba named Sam and his brother  
Were having a drink with each other;

In the midst of their quaffing

They split their sides laughing

And each of them is now a mother.

amoeba ə'mi:bə amibă  
Sam səm

for fo: căci

to long log a-i fi dor; (aici) a arde

de nerăbdare / curiozitate

to contain kən'tein a conține

were having a drink (echiv.)

stăteau la un pahar

in the midst midst (textual) in (echiv.) cind beau mai cu nesaț  
mijlocul; (aici) în toiuă they split their sides saidz laughing  
to quaff kwa:f a bea (cu nesaț) (echiv.) au plesnit de ris  
in the midst of their quaffing to split, split, split split a (se) despica

That bottle of perfume that Willie sent  
Was highly displeasing to Millicent.

Her thanks were so cold  
They quarrelled, I'm told,

Through that silly scent Willie sent Millicent.

perfume 'pe:fju:m parfum  
Willie 'wili

to send send sent, sent sent (aici)  
a oferi

highly 'haili în cel mai înalt grad  
displeasing dis'pli:zg neplăcut.

Millicent 'milisnt (aici) 'milisent

(that) they quarrelled 'kworəld  
incit s-au certat

I'm told — mi se spune  
through θru: (aici) din pricina

silly 'sili stupid  
scent sent parfum

There once was a young man named Hall  
Who fell in the spring in the fall.

"Twould have been a sad thing  
Had he died in the spring,  
But he didn't — he died in the fall.

Hall ho:l

spring sprin izvor; primăvară;

săritură

fall fo:l (amer.) toamnă; cădere  
'twould — it would

had he died — dacă ar fi murit

A canny young fisher named Fisher  
Once fished from the edge of a fissure.

A fish with a grin  
Pulled the fisherman in;

Now they're fishing the fissure for Fisher.

canny 'kæni abil

fisher 'fiʃə pescar

to fish fiʃ a pescui

edge edʒ margină

fissure 'fiʃə fisură, falie

fish fiʃ pește

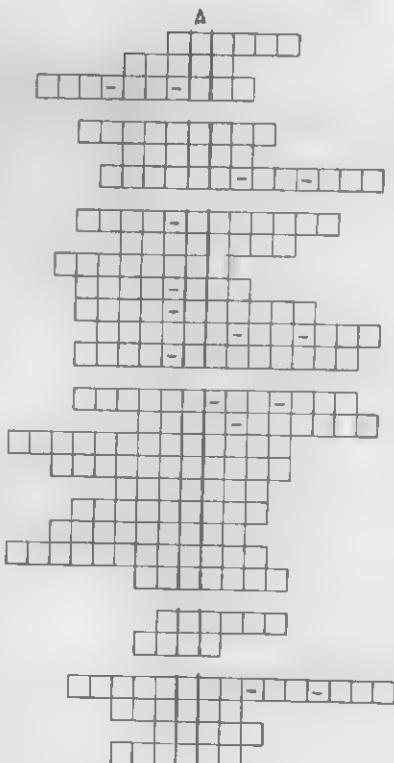
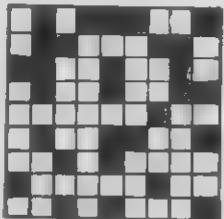
grin grin rinjet

to pull pul a trage

fisherman 'fiʃəmən pescar

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

A-B: TOATE BLAGOSLOVITELE RUDE DIN ACEASTĂ LUME  
BLAGOSLOVITĂ



tată  
unchi  
ginere

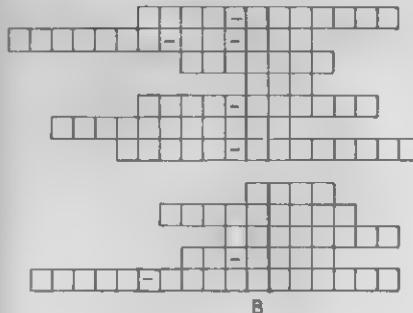
naş  
mamă  
socru

frate după tată / mamă  
copii  
fiică  
fiu vitreg  
soră după tată / mamă  
soacră  
fiică vitregă

cumnată  
tată vitreg  
nepoți (de bunici)  
bunic, tată mare  
frate  
rude, rubedenii  
rude, rubedenii  
bunici  
soț

soră  
mătuşă

noră  
nepot (de unchi / mătuşă)  
nepoată (de unchi / mătuşă)  
văr; vară, verișoară



Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 27, 28, Vol. 4, și "Dezlegarea" de la pag. 116, Vol. 4.



frate vitreg  
cumnat  
părinți  
fiu  
soră vitregă  
bunică, mamă mare  
nepoată (de bunici)  
  
soție  
nașă  
nepot (de bunici)  
cuscri, rudele soțului / soției  
străbunică



CHAPTER TWENTY-FIVE  
'tʃeptə 'twenti 'faiv

25

HAIRCUT

1. It was now the 31st of August. Sue and Mike were feverishly packing for their trip to Romania.

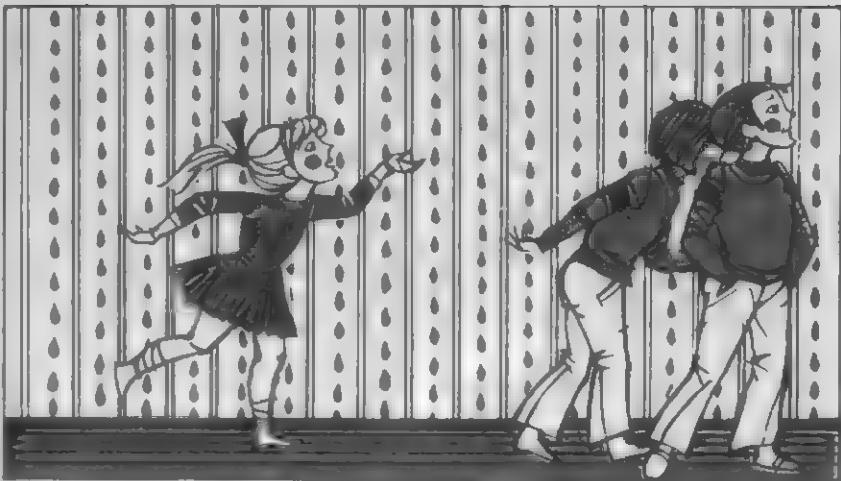
They were looking forward to visiting a country they had heard such wonderful things about. The Black Sea coast, the Danube Delta, the Carpathians, the monasteries of Northern Moldavia were said to be everything that someone travelling about the world could wish for. And the Romanian wines, Mike thought, were known to be among the best in the world. To say nothing of the Romanian cuisine.

Sue and Mike and the children were also looking forward to seeing their friends Monica and Andrei again and to making the acquaintance of little Alexandra.

2. About the end of May the Lees had received a telegram from Bucharest. It read, "Alexandra was born this morning. Everything perfect. Love from us all, Andrei."

They sent back a telegram of congratulations and best wishes. Then a letter came from Monica to say that little Alexandra was considered by everybody to be the sweetest angel on earth. And an angel is always worth seeing.

III



CAPITOLUL 25

25

TUNSOAREA

1. Era 31 august. Sue și Mike făceau cu înfrigurare bagajele pentru călătoria în România.

Așteptau cu nerăbdare să viziteze o țară despre care auziseră lucruri atât de minunate. Litoralul Mării Negre, Delta Dunării, Carpații, mănăstirile din nordul Moldovei aveau reputația de a fi tot ce-și poate dori cineva care călătorește prin lume. Iar vinurile românești, se gădea Mike, erau cunoscute a fi printre cele mai bune din lume. Ca să nu mai vorbim de bucătăria românească.

Sue, Mike și copiii așteptau de asemenea cu nerăbdare să-și revadă prietenii, pe Monica și pe Andrei, și să cunoască pe micuța Alexandra.

2. Pe la sfîrșitul lui mai familia Lee primise o telegramă din București. Spunea: „Azi dimineață s-a născut Alexandra. Totul perfect. Cu drag, noi toți, Andrei”.

Au trimis la rîndul lor o telegramă de felicitări și cele mai bune urări. Apoi a sosit de la Monica o scrisoare în care spunea că micuța Alexandra era socotită de toți a fi cel mai dulce înger de pe pămînt. Să un înger merită oricind să fie văzut.

Well, there they were now in their garden, with Mike taking one last look at the engine of their car and Sue tidying the inside of the caravan.

Iris had gone over to Miss Cora's to say good-bye to her and her cats and Mr. Goodge and Nini and Fifi.

3. "Do you think we'll get everything ready by tonight, dear?" Mike asked. "We start very early tomorrow morning, you know."

"Well, I shall have finished getting the caravan ready and all the luggage put in the boot by five o'clock, I hope," Sue said. "At half past five I have an appointment at my hairdresser's for a hair-do. And I must also have my hands manicured. When I have finished at the hairdresser's, I must go round to the watchmaker's and collect my watch."

"What was wrong with your watch?" Mike asked. "Such a good watch, too."

"Oh, nothing serious. A hair must have got into it for it stopped altogether so I had to have it cleaned."

4. "Talking of hair," Mike said, "don't you think that the boys ought to have their hair cut?"

"Definitely," Sue said. "We must talk them into getting their hair cut. Jerry, Jeff," she called. "Now where can they be? Jerry! Jeff!"

"You are shouting yourself hoarse, dear," Mike said. "I'll go and look for them."

After a long search, Mike found them hiding in the basement. They had overheard their parents' talk and were doing their best to avoid a haircut.

"Now, Jeff and Jerry," Sue said when they came up pushed forward resolutely by their father. "You can't go on such a long trip with your hair dangling down to your waists," said Sue.

"Oh, Mummy," said Jerry, "aren't you exaggerating? Our hair only reaches down to our shoulders."

5. "Now boys," said Mike, "your mother is right. When Monica and Andrei see you with hair that length they'll have something to laugh at. Remember that we're going to spend about a week at Mamaia, basking in the sun and bathing in the sea all day long. We don't want you to wear bathing caps like women."

"And we don't want your tresses to flutter about on the heights of the Carpathians," Sue added.

"I insist on your having your hair cut to a decent length," said Mike.

Having agreed and having bye-bye'd themselves out of the garden, the boys started off at a trot to Mr. Brown's, the barber's.

\* \* \*

Așadar, iată-i acum în grădina casei lor, Mike aruncând o ultimă privire la motorul mașinii și Sue dereticind interiorul rulotei.

Iris se duse pînă la Miss Cora să-și ia rămas bun de la dînsa, de la pisicile sale, de la Mr. Goodge și de la Nini și Fifi.

3. — Crezi că terminăm tot pînă diseară, iubito? întrebă Mike. Pornim foarte devreme mîine dimineață, știi.

— În sfîrșit, eu voi fi terminat de pregătit rulota și de pus toate bagajele în port-bagaj pînă-n cinci, sper, spuse Sue. La cinci și jumătate am oră la coafor ca să mă coafez. Și trebuie să-mi fac și manichiura. După ce termin la coafor, trebuie să trec pe la ceasornicar să-mi iau ceasul.

— Ce-a avut ceasul? întrebă Mike. Și încă un ceas așa de bun.

— A, nimic grav. Probabil că i-a intrat un fir de păr, fiindcă s-a oprit de tot și a trebuit să-l dau la curățat.

4. — Apropo de păr, spuse Mike, nu crezi că ar fi cazul ca băieții să se tundă?

— Categoric, spuse Sue. Trebuie să-i convingem să se tundă. Jerry, Jeff, strigă ea. Unde-or fi? Jerry! Jeff!

— Ai să răgușești strigind, iubito, spuse Mike. Mă duc să-i caut.

După o căutare îndelungată, Mike i-a găsit ascunși în subsol. Surprinseseră discuția părinților lor și își dădeau totă osteneala să scape de tuns.

— Uite ce e, Jeff și Jerry, spuse Sue cînd ei se apropiară împinsă cu hotărîre din spate de către tatăl lor. Nu puteți merge într-o călătorie atât de lungă cu părul pînă la talie, spuse Sue.

— Dar, mămico, spuse Jerry, nu găsești că exagerezi? Părul ne ajunge numai pînă la umeri.

5. — Mă băieți, spuse Mike, mama are dreptate. Cînd or să vă vadă Monica și Andrei cu asemenea lungime de păr or să aibă de ce ride. Nu uități că vom sta cam o săptămînă la Mamaia, să facem plajă și să ne scăldăm în mare cît e ziua de lungă. Nu dorim să purtați caschete de baie ca femeile.

— Și nu dorim să vă filfie părul în vînt pe înlățimile Carpaților, adăugă Sue.

— Insist să vă tundeți părul pînă la o lungime decentă, spuse Mike.

După ce s-au învoit și după ce au ieșit din grădină spunînd „pa! pa!”, băieții porniră la trap spre frizeria d-lui Brown.

\* \* \*

6. Sue and Mike were now having their afternoon tea in the sitting-room.

"Well, about ten o'clock tomorrow morning we'll be crossing the Channel on the ferry," said Mike.

"And about this time tomorrow afternoon we'll be driving across Germany," said Sue.

"And later on in the evening, weather permitting, we'll be raising the tent in a beautiful glade in the Black Forest," Mike said.

"And the children will be quarrelling as to who is going to sleep in the tent and who in the caravan—"

Just then they heard a knock on the door.

"Who might that be?" said Mike. "Come in!"

The door opened, and there stood Mr. Brown the barber, with a beaming face, though there were tears in his eyes.

7. Sue and Mike jumped from their chairs.

"What's the matter?" Sue cried. "Where are the boys?"

Mr. Brown stepped aside. Behind him stood Jeff and Jerry, looking abashed. Jeff had had his hair cut and now looked trim and nice, while Jerry still had the same length hair.

"Mr. Lee," Mr. Brown began, "and Mrs. Lee—" and he burst into roars of laughter.

Sue and Mike stared at him, stared at the boys and stared at each other.

"Mr. Brown, will you explain please," said Mike puzzled.

8. Having pulled himself together, Mr. Brown said, "Well, Mr. Lee and Mrs. Lee, it was like this. The boys came along to my shop and looked through the window and saw that I was not in — there was only my assistant, a new man who didn't know them (that's what I was told afterwards). And then they thought—" And again Mr. Brown burst into roars of laughter. "Well — to cut a long story short, Jeff walked into the shop and said, 'May I have my hair cut, please,' and Hugh — that's the name of my new assistant — Hugh said, 'By all means,' and Jeff sat down in the chair and said he wanted a good haircut as his hair grew ever so fast. And five minutes after Jeff had left the shop, in walked Jerry and said, reproachful-like, 'Now, look here Mr— er— I told you my hair grew ever so fast. Why didn't

9. you cut it properly?' or words to that effect. The sight of him scared Hugh out of his wits and he ran out of the shop like mad as if he'd seen a ghost and bumped into me outside the shop and I had the hell of a time trying to stop him and make him tell me what had happened. And here I am with the boys — they were afraid to come

6. Sue și Mike își luau acum ceaiul în salon.

— Vasăzi că, mîine dimineață pe la zece traversăm Canalul Mîneții cu feribotul, spuse Mike.

— Și mîine după masă cam pe vremea asta vom traversa Germania, spuse Sue.

— Și mai tîrziu pe seară, dacă vremea va permite, vom înălța cortul într-o poiană frumoasă din Pădurea Neagră, spuse Mike.

— Și copiii se vor certa cine să doarmă în cort și cine în rulotă Chiar în momentul acela auziră o bătaie în ușă.

— Cine o mai fi? întrebă Mike. Intră!

Ușa se deschise, și iată că în prag sta dî Brown, frizerul, cu față rîzătoare, deși avea lacrimi în ochi.

7. Sue și Mike sărîră în sus din fotoliu.

— Ce s-a întîmplat? strigă Sue. Unde sunt băieții?

Dî Brown se dădu de-o parte. În spatele lui erau Jeff și Jerry, cu mutre spăsite. Jeff se tunsese și arăta acum ferchezuit și drăguț, în timp ce Jerry rămăsesese cu același păr lung.

— Domnule Lee, începu dî Brown, și doamnă Lee... și izbucni în bohote de rîs.

Sue și Mike se holbară la el, se holbară la băieți și se holbară unul la altul.

— Domnule Brown, vreți vă rog să explicați, spuse Mike nedumerit.

8. După ce își recăpătă stăpînirea de sine, dî Brown spuse: Domnule Lee și doamnă Lee, uitați cum a fost. Băieții au venit la mine la prăvălie și s-au uitat prin geam și au văzut că eu nu eram acolo — era numai ajutorul meu, un nou angajat care nu-i cunoștea (asta mi s-a spus pe urmă). Și atunci s-au gîndit... Și din nou dî Brown izbucni în hohote de rîs. Bun, ca să nu mai lungesc vorba, Jeff a intrat în prăvălie și a zis: „Puteți să mă tundeți, vă rog”, și Hugh — așa-l cheamă pe noul meu ajutor — Hugh zice „Cum de nu,” și Jeff s-a așezat în scaun și a zis că dorește să fie bine tuns fiindcă îi crește părul grozav de repede. Și la cinci minute după ce Jeff a ieșit din prăvălie, hop intră Jerry și zice, cu reproș, „Uitați că e, domnule... v-am spus că-mi crește părul grozav de repede. De ce

9. nu m-ai tuns ca lumea?” sau cam așa ceva. La vederea lui, Hugh s-a speriat de moarte de parcă ar fi văzut o stafie și a zbughit-o din prăvălie ca apucat și s-a ciocnit de mine în fața prăvăliei și ce-am avut pînă l-am priponit și l-am pus să spună ce s-a întîmplat. Și iacă am venit eu cu băieții — le-a fost frică să mai vînă acasă ca să nu-i pedepsiți, și vă rog eu, domnule Lee și doamnă

home in case you should punish them, and please, Mr. Lee and Mrs. Lee, I want you to just have a good laugh as I've had, for these boys— o my God—” and Mr. Brown went into another fit of laughter, doubling up and holding his sides.

And Mike and Sue tried to look stern and Mike said—

No, he didn't say anything, he only opened his mouth, for just then Iris burst into the room with the big news:

“Miss Cora is coming to Romania with us.”

Well,  
the story  
of how Mike  
and Sue and Jeff  
and Jerry and Iris  
(and Miss Cora) spent  
their holidays in Romania  
will be told in another book.



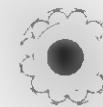
Lee, vreau să rideți și dumneavoastră cu poftă cum am râs și eu, fiindcă băieții săția... o, Doamne... și domnul Brown, apucat de o nouă criză de râs, se încovoia din șale, ținându-se de pintece.

Mike și Sue au încercat să-și ia un aer sever și Mike zise...

Nu a mai zis nimic, a apucat doar să deschidă gura, fiindcă în clipa aceea Iris a năvălit în cameră cu vestea cea mare:

„Miss Cora vine cu noi în România”.

bine,  
povestea  
despre felul  
cum și-au petrecut  
vacanța în România  
Mike, Sue, Jeff și Jerry  
și Iris (și Miss Cora) va  
fi relatată într-altă carte.





(b) 1. Astă seară între 6 și 8 voi asculta un concert la radio. 2. Măine seară vom zbura peste Atlantic. 3. Nu pot primi pe nimeni azi, întrucât (as) voi face bagajele pentru călătoria (noastră) în România. 4. Măine după-amiază vom traversa Canalul Mării. 5. Deseară voi învăța (to study) pentru examen [examenul meu]. 6. Înă la ora 6 vor fi primit telegrama noastră. 7. Înă măine voi fi terminat de scris (writing) toate scrisorile. 8. Trebuie să-mi fac revizia mașinii. 9. Va trebui să te tunzi. 10. Deși mi-am reparat ceasul săptămâna trecută, încă o ia înainte. 11. Unde pot să-mi curăț pardesiul (coat)? 12. Pierzind trenul, a trebuit să ia (to catch) un avion. 13. Primind un răspuns negativ, a trebuit să(-ș) caute (to look for) altă slujbă. 14. I s-a dat să înțeleagă (to understand) că nu va fi invitat la conferință. 15. Ni s-a spus să venim la timp. 16. De-abia aștept să vă revăd. 17. Bucătăria românească este excellentă, ca să nu mai vorbim de vinurile românești. 18. Ce vrei să-ți spun? 19. Vreau să mă înțelegi bine. 20. Excursia a meritat banii. 21. Ultima lui piesă este atât de bună încât merită să fie văzută. 22. Ai să răgusești strigind. 23. Au izbucnit în rîs. 24. Vino-ți în fire [Controlează-te]. 25. Ca să nu mai lungesc vorba, iată cum s-a întâmplat. 26. M-am speriat ingrozitor.

### 25.8. 'twenti 'faiv 'eit

### DICTION

'maik ənd 'su: wə 'lukig fo:wəd tə 'vizitiŋ ru: 'meiniə full stop þei həd 'hə:d 'sətʃ 'wəndəful 'θiŋz ə'baut it full stop ðə 'blæk 'sɪ: 'kəust comma ðə 'dænju:b 'deltə comma ðə ka: 'peɪθjənz comma ðə 'monəstəriz əv 'no:ðən mol'deivjə wə 'sed tə 'bi: 'pleisiz 'wə:θ 'si:iŋ full stop; a new paragraph 'wʌn 'dei in 'mei ðei həd ru:sɪ:vd ə 'teligræm frəm an'drei full stop ælɪg'za:ndrə wəz 'bo:n ənd ʃi wəz kən'sidəd bai 'evribodi tə bi: ðə 'swi:tist 'eindʒəl on 'ə:θ full stop; a new paragraph bi:fo: 'gəuiŋ on ðə 'trip tu ru: 'meinjə 'dʒef ən 'dʒeri 'pleid ə 'præktilk 'dʒəuk on ə 'ba:bə full stop 'dʒef 'wo:kt intu ə 'ba:bəz 'ʃop for ə 'heəkət full stop hɪ: 'a:skt ðə 'ba:bə tə 'giv him ə 'gud 'heəkət əz hiz 'heə 'gru: 'evə 'səu fa:st full stop 'a:ftə hɪ: 'left ðə 'ba:bəz 'ʃop 'dʒeri 'wo:kt in ənd ri'prəutʃt ðə 'ba:bə wið 'not 'hæviŋ 'kət hiz 'heə 'propəti full stop ðə 'ba:bə wəz 'skeəd aut əv hiz 'wits full stop wen 'su: ənd 'maik 'hə:d ə'baut it ðei həd 'nəu 'taim tu 'aɪðə 'la:f o: 'fraun (frown a se incrunta) fo: 'dʒəst 'ðən aɪəris 'bə:st intu ðə 'ru:m tə 'sei ðət 'mis 'kə:rə wəz 'kəmig tu ru: 'meinjə 'wið ðəm full stop; a new paragraph ðə 'rest əv ðə 'sto:ri wil bi: 'təuld in ə'nʌðə 'buk full stop.

### 25.9. 'twenti 'faiv 'nain

(a) Dați răspunsuri lungi și scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

1. Were Sue and Mike packing for their trip to Romania?
2. Were they looking forward to it?
3. Hadn't Andrei sent a telegram to say that Alexandra was born?
4. Was Alexandra the sweetest angel on earth?
5. Was Mike tidying the inside of the caravan?
6. Were they to start on the trip the next day?
7. Did Mike need a haircut?
8. Did Jeff and Jerry need a haircut?
9. Did Jeff and Jerry play a practical joke on the barber?
10. Was the barber scared out of his wits?
11. Didn't the boys expect to be punished by their parents?
12. Wasn't Miss Cora going on the trip to Romania with them?

(b) Dați răspunsuri scurte la întrebările de mai jos:

1. Were Sue and Mike packing or resting?
2. Were they going to Romania by plane or by car?
3. Had Andrei sent a telegram or a letter to say that Alexandra was born?
4. Did Jeff and Jerry have long hair or short hair?
5. Did they want to have a haircut or did they try to avoid it?
6. Did Jeff and Jerry play a practical joke on Mr. Brown or on his assistant?
7. Did Mr. Brown laugh at the joke or was he angry with the boys?
8. Did the boys go home by themselves or were they taken there by Mr. Brown?
9. Was Miss Cora staying in England or was she going to Romania with the Lees?

(c) Răspundeți la următoarele întrebări:

1. When was Alexandra born?
2. Who had sent a telegram of congratulations and best wishes?
3. Where were Sue and Mike now?
4. What was Mike taking one last look at?
5. Who was tidying the inside of the caravan?
6. Where had Iris gone?
7. By what time will Sue have finished getting the caravan ready?
8. At what time did Sue have an appointment at the hairdresser's?
9. Where else did Sue have to go round to?
10. Why had Sue's watch stopped?
11. Why were Jeff and Jerry hiding in the basement?
12. Where did Jeff and Jerry go to have their hair cut?

13. Who did they play a practical joke on?  
 14. Why was Hugh scared out of his wits?  
 15. What was Iris's big news?

(d) *Întrebări în limba engleză*

1. a. dacă Mike și Sue așteptau cu nerăbdare excursia în România.  
     b. ce așteptau ei cu nerăbdare.
2. a. dacă auziseră de mănăstirile din nordul Moldovei.  
     b. despre ce auziseră.
3. a. dacă vinurile românești sunt bune.  
     b. cum sunt vinurile românești.
4. a. dacă auziseră de bucătăria românească.  
     b. ce auziseră despre bucătăria românească.
5. a. dacă micuța Alexandra s-a născut la sfîrșitul lui mai.  
     b. cind s-a născut micuța Alexandra.
6. a. dacă Mike și Sue făceau bagajele.  
     b. ce făceau ei în după-amiaza aceea.
7. a. dacă Sue avea oră la coafor.  
     b. cind avea Sue oră la coafor.
8. a. dacă Jeff și Jerry voiau să se tundă.  
     b. de ce nu voiau Jeff și Jerry să se tundă.
9. a. dacă Mike și Sue i-au convins pe băieți să se tundă.  
     b. cum i-au convins Mike și Sue pe băieți să se tundă.
10. a. dacă Jeff și Jerry au jucat o farsă frizerului.  
     b. cui i-au jucat Jeff și Jerry o farsă.
11. a. dacă Miss Cora voia să meargă în România cu ei.  
     b. unde voia să meargă Miss Cora cu ei.

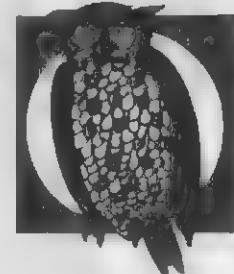
25.10. 'twenti 'faiv 'ten

**TELLING**

*Scriveți cuvintele de mai jos în ortografia curentă:*

'si: 'ei 'a: 'ei 'vi: 'ei 'en - 'ei 'dabl'pi: 'eu 'ai 'en 'ti: 'em 'i:  
 'en 'ti: - 'em 'ei 'en 'ai 'si: 'ju: 'a: 'i: 'di: - 'eits 'ei 'ai 'a: 'haifn  
 'di: 'eu - 'di: 'i: 'ef 'ai 'en 'ai 'ti: 'i: 'el 'wai - 'eits 'ou 'ei 'a: 'es  
 'i: - 'eits 'ei 'ai 'a: 'si: 'ju: 'ti: - 'a: 'i: 'es 'eu 'el 'ju: 'ti: 'i: 'el  
 'wai - 'dablju: 'ei 'ai 'es 'ti: - 'si: 'ju: 'ai 'es 'ai 'en 'i: - 'si: 'ou 'en  
 'dzi: 'a: 'ei 'ti: 'ju: 'el 'ei 'ti: 'ai 'eu 'en 'es - 'i: 'en 'dzi: 'ai 'en 'i: -  
 'kæpitl 'em 'ei 'em 'ei 'ai 'ei - 'di: 'ei 'en 'dyi: 'el 'ai 'en 'dzi: - 'el 'ou  
 'en 'dzi: - 'el 'i: 'en 'dzi: 'ti: 'eits - 'eits 'ai 'dzi: 'eits - 'eits 'i: 'ai  
 'dzi: 'eits 'ti: - 'ef 'i: 'dabl'a: 'wai - 'ei 'bi: 'ei 'es 'eits 'i: 'di: - 'ti:  
 'eits 'a: 'eu 'ju: 'dzi: 'eits - 'ti: 'eits 'ou 'ju: 'dzi: 'eits.

**PROVERBS**



All cats are grey in the dark.  
 A stitch in time saves nine.  
 He that runs fast will not run long.  
 Liars should have good memories.  
 Little thieves are hanged, but great ones escape.  
 Like father, like son.  
 Like mother, like daughter.  
 Like master, like man.

stitch stitʃ ʃimpunsătură (de ac), thief ʃi:f pl. thieves ʃi:vz hot  
 to escape is'keip a scăpa  
 master 'ma:stə stăpă  
 man -- (aici) slugă

**QUOTATIONS**



**SHAKESPEARE**

**Antony:**

Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;  
 I come to bury Caesar, not to praise him.  
 The evil that men do lives after them;  
 The good is oft interred with their bones;  
 So let it be with Caesar. The noble Brutus  
 Hath told you Caesar was ambitious:  
 If it were so, it was a grievous fault,  
 And grievously hath Caesar answer'd it.  
 Here, under leave of Brutus and the rest, —  
 For Brutus is an honourable man;  
 So are they all, all honourable men, —  
 Come I to speak in Caesar's funeral.  
 He was my friend, faithful and just to me:  
 But Brutus says he was ambitious;  
 And Brutus is an honourable man.

He hath brought many captives home to Rome,  
Whose ransoms did the general coffers fill:  
Did this in Caesar seem ambitious?  
When that the poor have cried, Caesar hath wept;  
Ambition should be made of sterner stuff:  
Yet Brutus says he was ambitious;  
And Brutus is an honourable man.  
You all did see that on the Lupercal  
I thrice presented him a kingly crown,  
Which he did thrice refuse: was this ambition?  
Yet Brutus says he was ambitious;  
And, sure, he is an honourable man.  
I speak not to disprove what Brutus spoke,  
But here I am to speak what I do know.  
You all did love him once, not without cause:  
What cause withholds you then to mourn for him?  
O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,  
And men have lost their reason. Bear with me;  
My heart is in the coffin there with Caesar,  
And I must pause till it come back to me.

Antony 'æntəni  
lend me your ears — (azi) ascul-  
taji-mă  
to bury 'beri a inglepă, a înmor-  
mînta  
to praise preiz a läuda  
the evil 'i:vl rău  
oft oft (azi) often  
interred in'tə:d (azi) in'te:rid  
inglepat  
bones bənz oase  
so let it be with Caesar — aşă să  
fie și cu Cezar  
noble 'nəbl nobil  
hath told you — has told you  
if it were so — dacă ar fi aşă  
grievous 'gri:vəs cumplit, crunt  
fault fo:lt vină  
under leave — cu voie  
the rest bə 'rest ceilalți  
for — căci  
honourable 'onərəbl cinstit, vrednic  
de cinste

so are they all — la fel și (ceilalți)  
toți  
funeral 'fju:nərl înmormintare, fu-  
nerali  
faithful 'feiθful credincios  
just dʒast drept  
captive 'kæptiv captiv, prins, pri-  
zonier  
ransom 'rænsəm (prej de) răscum-  
părare  
did... fill — filled fild au umplut  
coffer 'kofə cufăr; vistierie, tezaur  
the general coffers — vistieria pu-  
blică  
when that — (azi) when  
the poor bə 'puə săracii  
to cry krai a plinge, a se jeli  
to weep wi:p wept, wept wept a  
plinge (eu lacrimi)  
sterner 'stə:nə mai dur / aspru  
stuff staf materie, material  
yet — totuși  
did see — saw — ați văzut

Lupercal 'lu:pə:kəl Lupercalii (ser-  
bări în cinstea zeului Pan)  
thrice treis (azi) three times — de  
trei ori  
to present pri'zent a oferi  
kingly 'kigli regesc  
crown kraun coroană  
did refuse ri'fju:z — refused — a  
refuzat  
sure suă sigur, hotărît, negreșit  
I speak not (azi) I do not speak  
to disprove dis'pru:v a dovedi ne-  
temeinicia  
what I do know (formă accentuată)  
ceea ce știu  
did love — loved  
cause ko:z cauză, motiv, temei

to withhold wið'hæuld withheld,  
withheld wið'held a opri, a  
reține  
to mourn mo:n a jeli  
judgment 'dʒʌdʒmənt judecată, ra-  
țiune  
thou art fled — (azi) you have fled  
— ai fugit  
brutish 'bru:tis sălbatic  
brutish beasts bi:sts dobitoace  
reason 'ri:zn rațiune  
to bear beə bore bo: borne bo:n  
a răbda, a suporta  
bear with me — iertați-mă, fiți în-  
găduitori față de mine  
coffin 'kofin coșciug, răclă  
till it come back — (azi) till it  
comes back

Julius Caesar III. ii. 79.

### Brutus:

There is a tide in the affairs of men,  
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;  
Omitted, all the voyage of their life  
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.  
On such a full sea are we now afloat;  
And we must take the current when it serves,  
Or lose our ventures.

tide taid maree  
affairs ə'feəz afaceri, treburi  
flood fləd inundație; potop; (azi)  
flux  
to lead on to — a (con)duce la  
to omit ə'mit a neglijă  
voyage 'voiɪdʒ călătorie  
to bind baind bound, bound baund  
a legă

is bound — este limitată  
shallows ʃæləuz ape puțin adânci;  
smârcuri  
misery 'mizəri mizerie, nefericire  
to be afloat ə'fləut a pluti  
current 'kʌrənt curent  
or — sau altfel  
venture 'ventʃə marfă, încărcătură  
(trimisă pe apă); întreprindere

Ibid. IV. iii. 217.

VACHEL LINDSAY (1879—1931)  
'veitʃəl 'lindzi

### The Leaden-Eyed

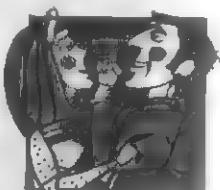
Let not young souls be smothered out before  
They do quaint deeds and fully flaunt their pride;  
It is the world's one crime its babes grow dull,  
Its poor are ox-like, limp, and leaden-eyed.

Not that they starve, but starve so dreamlessly;  
Not that they sow, but that they seldom reap;  
Not that they serve, but have no gods to serve;  
Not that they die, but that they die like sheep.

the leaden-eyed ðə 'leɪdn'aid cei cu  
smother out 'smʌðər 'aut a  
quaint kweɪnt ciudat, neobisnuit,  
deeds di:dz fapte  
to flaunt flo:nt a filfii (cu mîndrie),  
pride praid mîndrie  
one crime kraim (aici) crimă su-  
(that) its babes beibz (sing. babe  
beib) că pruncii ei

to grow dull 'grəu 'dəl (aici) a se  
ofili la minte  
its poor — săracii ei  
ox-like 'oks-laik bovini, asemenea  
boilor  
limp limp inertii  
to starve sta:v a flăminzi, a muri  
de foame  
dreamlessly 'dri:mliessi fără vise  
to sow səu sowed səud sown səun  
a semăna  
to reap ri:p a secera, a culege  
to serve sə:v a sluji  
gods godz zei  
sheep (sing. și pl.) si:p oaié

### JOKES



Sam: I hear your mother-in-law is in hospital.  
Bill: Yes, that's right.

Sam: How long has she been there?

Bill: In three weeks time, with any luck, she'll have been there a full month.

with any luck — cu carecare noroc

\* \* \*

116

A flea rushed into the pub just before closing time, ordered five double scotches, drank them straight down, rushed out into the street, leapt high into the air and fell flat on his face.

He picked himself up, looked unsteadily around, and muttered:  
Darn it. Someone's moved my dog..."

the fl: purice  
closing time 'kləuziŋ 'taim ora de  
Inchidere

to order 'o:də a comanda  
double dəblu  
scotch skɔtʃ whisky scotian  
a double (whisky/scotch) — 56 ml  
drank them straight down — (aici)

la-a dat pe git  
to leap li:p leaped, leaped li:pt sau  
leapt, leapt lept a sări

to fall fo:l fell fel fallen 'fo:ln a  
cădea

flat flæt lat, întins  
to pick pik oneself up — a se ridică  
de jos

unsteadily an'stedili nesigur (pe  
picioare)

around ə'raund in jur  
darn it 'da:n it (echiv.) fir-ar să fie  
someone's moved my dog — so-  
meone has moved... — (aici)  
mi-a mutat cineva cîinele de aici

Child Psychiatrist: Now, I want you to close your eyes and imagine  
a particular authority figure — let us take, for example, your local  
police constable. Right?

Boy: Right.

Psychiatrist: Who does he remind you of?

Boy (puzzled): Nobody — just himself.

Psychiatrist: Come, come. Don't fight it. Are you sure he doesn't  
make you think — just a teeny bit, perhaps — of your father?

Boy: Yes. Yes — very much.

Psychiatrist (triumphantly): I thought as much! Now — why do you  
think that is?

Boy: Well — he is my father!

to imagine i'mædʒɪn a-și Inchipui  
particular pə'tɪkju:lə anumit  
authority figure o:θoriti 'fi:gə per-  
sonă autoritară

local 'ləukl local

police constable pə'li:s 'konstəbl  
poliță

just — doar  
don't fight it — nu te împotrivi  
a teeny bit 'ti:nî 'bit un pic  
triumphantly trai'ʌmfəntli triumfă-  
tor

I thought as much — mi-am închi-  
puit eu

Two men were fishing, when one of them caught a beautiful mermaid.  
He looked at her for a few seconds, then threw her back into the water.

"Why?" said his friend.

"How?" replied the other with a shrug.

to catch kəts caught, caught ko:t  
a prinde  
mermaid 'mə:meid sirenă

to throw θrəu threw θru: thrown  
θrəun a arunca  
with a shrug ſrag (aici) ridicind  
din umeri

George paid £ 250 for the talking cat and took it home in high glee. First thing he did was to invite all his friends round to observe this strange phenomenon. His friends immediately offered him 10 to 1 that the cat couldn't say a single word.

"Right — I'll show you," said George proudly and commanded the cat to talk. The stupid animal stayed dumb, and wouldn't say a word. George's friends left the house laughing their heads off. Soon after they had gone, George turned to the cat in disgust.

"Why wouldn't you speak, you stupid animal?" he screamed.

The cat grinned at him.

"Stupid yourself," it said. "Next week, you'll get odds of at least 100 to 1."

£ 250 — 250 pounds paundz lire  
in high glee gli: in culmea bucuriei  
to observe eb'zə:v a examina, a  
constata  
phenomenon fi'nominen pl. phe-  
nomena fi'nominə fenomen  
strange streindʒ curios  
single 'singl singur  
to command kə'ma:nd a porunci  
dumb dam mut  
wouldn't — n-a vrut

laughing their heads off (echiv.)  
rîzind in hohote  
in disgust dis'gast scîrbit  
why wouldn't you speak — de ce  
n-ai vrut să vorbești  
to scream skri:m a ţipa, a urla  
to grin grin a zimbi; a rînji  
stupid yourself — prost ești tu  
to get odds odz a obține pariu in  
avantaj  
at least et 'li:st cel puțin

The sweet old lady had a parrot which said nothing but obscene oaths, so she took it round to the vicar who had two parrots which knelt in their cages saying prayers all day. The idea was to put the three parrots together so that the two pious parrots could teach the foul-mouthed one to curb its language. It didn't work. Ten seconds after the third parrot had been introduced to the cage, one of the vicar's parrots turned to the other and spoke in an excited voice.

"Hey, Jack, get up off your knees. Our prayers have been answered at last — it's a flaming female."

nothing but — nimic altceva decît  
obscene oaths ob'si:n 'euðz injură-  
turi

vicar 'vikə preot  
to kneel ni:l knelt, knelt nelit a  
ingenunchia; a sta in genunchi  
prayer prea rugăciune  
so that — astfel incit  
get up off your knees — ridică-te  
din genunchi  
to answer — (aici) a asculta, a  
răsplăti

pious 'paiəs pios  
foul-mouthed 'faul'mauð spurcat  
la gură  
to curb kə:b a struni, a ţine in fru  
language 'læŋgwɪdʒ limbaj  
it didn't work — n-a mers  
excited ik'saitid agitat, emoțio-  
nat  
at last et 'la:st in sfîrșit  
flaming 'fleimiŋ arzător, învăpăiat;  
(aici) "foc"  
female 'fi:meil femelă; (aici) femeie

The bride of a few weeks noticed that her husband was depressed.  
"Gerald, dearest," she said, "I know that something is troubling you, and I want you to tell me what it is; your worries are not your worries now, they are our worries, yours and mine equally."

"Oh, very well," he said. "We've just had a letter from a girl, and she's suing us for breach of promise."

depressed di'prest deprimat  
Gerald 'dzerəld  
to trouble 'trəbl a frâmintă  
worries 'wariz griji, necazuri  
equally i:kwəli deopotrivă

we've just had a letter — tocmai  
am primit o scrisoare  
to sue sju: a da in judecată  
breach of promise 'bri:tʃ əv 'pro-  
mis călcarea promisiunii

Fred: If I had known you were so extravagant, I would never have married you.

Alice: If I hadn't been, Father would never have let you.

extravagant iks'trævɪgənt (aici) Alice 'ælis  
cheltuitor, risipitor

Shortly after their return from their honeymoon they moved into their new house, and the bride was anxious to put into practice the lessons she had taken in cooking.

Returning home one evening, the husband found his wife in tears. Between sobs he managed to learn from her that something terrible had happened.

"Darling," she said, "it was the first meat pie I ever baked for you and the cat has eaten it."

"That's all right, my love," said the husband, patting her on the shoulder, "I'll get you another cat tomorrow."

shortly 'so:tli ourind, la scurt timp  
to put into practice 'praktis a pune  
in practică  
meat pie 'mi:t 'pai plăcintă cu  
carne  
to bake beik a coace

sobs sobz hohote de plâns  
to manage 'mænidʒ, a reuși  
to learn lə:n a afla  
to eat i:t ate et sau eit eaten i:tn  
a mincă  
to pat pæt a mingăia  
I'll get you — am să-ți iau

The following correction appeared in an American newspaper:  
"This paper carried a notice yesterday that Mr. John Smith is a defective in the police force. This was obviously a typographical error. It should have read — Mr. John Smith is a detective in the police farce. Sorry!"

correction kə rekʃn corectură, (aici)  
rectificare  
carried a notice 'nəutis a publicat  
o informație  
defective di fektiv (cu ortografia  
corectă defective) — arierat min-  
tal  
police force pə'li:s fo:s poliție,  
forța polițienească

obviously 'obviəslī evident  
typographical error tipə'græfikəl  
'erə greșelă de tipar  
it should have read it 'jud ov 'red  
(textual) ar fi trebuit să sună;  
(in traducere liberă) a se citi  
police farce pə'li:s 'fa:s farsă poli-  
tienească

Doctor (complacently): You cough more easily this morning.  
Patient (querulously): I should. I've been practising all night.

complacently kəm'pleisnli mulțu-  
mit, satisfăcut (de sine)  
to cough kof a tuși  
querulously 'kweruləslī arțagos

I should — e și cazul  
I've been practising 'praktisig am  
exersat

Professor: You missed my class yesterday, didn't you?  
Student: Not in the least, sir, not in the least!

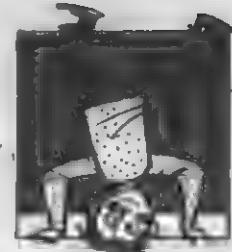
to miss — a lipsi; a simți lipsa  
class — oră (de curs), lecție

not in the least li:st cătuși de puțin

## LIMERICKS GALORE

limeriks gə:lo:  
Limerick-uri duium

A young man while dining at Crewe  
Found quite a large mouse in his stew  
Said the waiter, "Don't shout  
And wave it about,  
Or the rest will be wanting one too."



Crewe kru: to wave weiv a flutura, a agita  
to dine dain a lua masa about ə'baut (aici) încoace și  
quite kwait (aici) foarte incolo  
mouse maus pl. mice mais șoarece or o: căci altfel  
stew stju: măncare, tocănă, iahnie the rest rest ceilalți

An eccentric old person of Slough  
Who took 'all his meals with a cow,  
Always said, "It's uncanny,  
She's so like Aunt Fanny,"  
But he never would indicate how.

eccentric ək'sentrik excentric she's so like — seamănă atât de  
Slough slau mult cu  
uncanny ʌn'keeni (aici) ciudat he never would indicate indikeit  
aunt a:nt mătușă niciodată nu indica/specifica  
Fanny 'fæni

There was an old bear of the Zoo  
Who could always find something to do;  
When it bored him to go  
On a walk to and fro  
He reversed it, and went fro and to.

bear beə urs to and fro 'tu: ənd 'frəu încoace și  
to bore bo: a plictisi incolo  
on a walk — la plimbare to reverse ri've:s a inversa

A right-handed fellow named Wright  
In writing "write" always wrote "rite,"  
When he meant to write right;  
If he'd written "write" right,  
Wright could not have wrought rot writing "rite."

right-handed 'rait 'hændid care  
folosește dreapta, *opusul lui*  
left-handed stîngaci  
if he'd written dacă ar fi scris

to work (*cu forme inv.* wrought,  
wrought ro:t) a face  
to work rot (*echiv.*) a o face de  
oare

There was a young man of Japan  
Who wrote verse that never would scan.  
When they said, "But this thing  
Doesn't go with a swing,"

He said, "Yes, I know it doesn't but, you see, I always  
try to get as many words into the last line as I possibly can.

Japan dʒə:pən Japonia  
verse və:s versuri, poezii  
to scan skæn a scanda, (*aici*) a se  
putea scanda

the thing (*aici*) chestia asta  
to go with a swing swig a avea  
ritm  
line lain vers

A decrepit old gasman named Peter,  
While hunting around the gas metre,  
Touched a leak with his light;  
He rose out of sight —

And, as everyone who knows something about poetry can tell you he  
also ruined the metre.

decrepit di:krepit decrepit, ramolit  
gasman 'gæsmən salariat de la  
uzina de gaz metan  
to hunt hant (*aici*) a căuta, a  
cerceta  
gas metre contorul de gaz  
to touch tətʃ a atinge  
leak li:k fisură, scurgere

light (*aici*) foc, chibrit  
to rise out of sight (*aici*) a dispărut  
in văzduh  
as după cum  
poetry 'pəuitri poezie  
to ruin 'ru:in a strica  
metre 'mi:tə (*joc de cuvinte*): 1.  
contor; 2. ritm.

Said the fair-haired Rebecca of Klondike,  
"Of you I'm exceedingly fond, Ike.  
To prove I adore you  
I'll die, darling, for you,  
And be a brunette, not a blonde, Ike."

fair-haired feə'hēd cu părul blond  
Rebecca ri'bekə  
Klondike 'klondaik

exceedingly ik'si:digli extrem/gro-  
zav (de)  
Ike aik  
to prove pru:v a dovedi

I'll die (*joc de cuvinte*): to die  
dai a muri  
to dye (*cu aceeași pronunție*) a se  
vopsi

There was a young lady of Ham  
Who hastily jumped on a tram;  
As she swiftly embarked  
The conductor remarked,  
"Your fare, Miss," she said, "Yes, I am."

hastily 'heistili iute, grăbit  
tram træm tramvai  
swiftly 'swiftili iute  
to embark im'bæk a (se) imbarca,  
a se sui

conductor kən'daktə taxator  
to remark ri'mark a remarcă  
your fare feə taxa (*joc de cuvinte*)  
pe baza identității de pronunție  
you're fair sinteți frumoasă

A wonderful bird is the pelican:  
His bill can hold more than his beak.  
He can stuff in his beak  
Food enough for a week.  
I am damned if I see how the helican.

wonderful 'wʌndəfl minunat  
pelican 'pelikən pelican  
bili bil cioc  
to hold həuld held, held held a  
(re)tine, a cuprinde  
belican ortografiat astfel prin ana-  
logie de pronunție cu pelican  
belly 'beli burtă  
than his belly can decit poate  
burtă sa

to stuff stəf a îndesa, a înmagazina  
beak bi:k plisc  
food fu:d hrana  
I am damned dəmd if I see să mă  
ia naiba dacă înțeleg  
helican, ortografiat astfel pentru how  
the hell he can cum naiba poate  
hell hei iad  
how the hell (*echiv.*) cum naiba  
burtă sa

Limerick-urile ce urmează, ca și cel precedent, au ca temă ciudătenile  
pronunției și ortografiei engleze. În fond, dacă ha:dn se scrie Hawarden,  
atunci de ce să nu scriem 'ga:dn Gawarden și 'pa:dn Pawarden?

A rather polite man of Hawarden,  
When taking a walk in his gawarden,  
If he trod on a slug,  
A worm or a bug,  
Would say, "My dear friend, I beg pawarden."

Hawarden 'ha:dn  
when taking, eliptic pentru when to tread tred trod trodden  
he was taking 'trodn a călcă

slug slæg mele färä cochilie; gujulie  
worm wə:m vierme  
bug bæg gindae; päduche

There was an old lady of Harwich  
Who drove in an old-fashioned carwich,  
A sort of black box  
With two seedy crox  
Which she'd used on the day of her marwich.

Harwich hærɪdʒ  
old-fashioned əuld fæʃnd demodat  
carwich — carriage ˈkærɪdʒ træsʊrə  
a sort of un fel de  
box boks ladā

seedy ˈsi:di slæbänog  
crox — crocks kroks gloabe  
she'd — she had  
marwich — marriage ˈmærɪdʒ -că-  
sătorie

A lively young lady of Limpne  
Indulged a peculiar whimpne.  
She danced without stopping  
From Ealing to Wopping;  
No wonder her figure was slimpne.

lively ˈlaivli vioi  
Limpne lim  
to indulge in ˈdaldʒ a se complace in  
whimpney — whim wim capriciu

Wopping wopɪŋ  
no wonder ˈwʌndə nu e de mirare  
figure ˈfigo siluetă; corp  
slimpne — slim slim slab, zvelt

A beautiful lady named Psyche  
Is loved by a fellow named Yche.  
One thing about Ych  
The lady can't lych  
Is his beard, which is dreadfully spycye.

Psyche ˈsaiki  
Iche, normal Ikey ˈaiki  
about ə'baut (aici) la  
Iche, normal Ike aik

lych, normal like laik a plăcea  
beard bied barbă  
dreadfully 'dredfuli groaznic (de)  
spycye, normal spiky spaiki șepos

There was a young lady of Slough  
Who went for a ride on a cough.  
The brute pitched her off  
When she started to coff;  
She ne'er rides on such animals nough.

Slough slau  
cough, normal cow kau vacă  
to pitch off ˈpitʃ'o:f a trinti  
to start sta:t a incepe

coff, normal cough kof a tuși  
ne'er nee never  
nough, normal now

There was a young wife of Antigua  
Who remarked to her spouse, "What a pigua!"  
He replied, "Oh, my queen,  
Is it manners you mean,  
Or do you refer to my figua?"

Antigua ən mod obișnuit ən'ti:gə, is it manners you mean? te referi  
aici ən'tigjuă la maniere?  
spouse spauz soj, consort to refer ri:fə: a se referi  
what a pigua! ˈpigjə normal what figua pronunția amer. ˈfigjə, normal  
a pig you are! ce porc ești! figure ˈfigə siluetă, corp  
manners 'mænəz maniere

There was a young fellow of Beaulieu  
Who loved a fair maiden most treaulieu.  
He said, "Do be mine."  
And she didn't decline,  
So the wedding was solemnized deaulieu.

Beaulieu ˈbju:li  
treaulieu — truly ˈtru:li sincer, cu  
credință  
do be ˈdu: ˈbi: (formă de întărire)

to decline di'klain a refuza  
wedding 'wedig cununie  
to solemnize 'soləmniza a oficia  
deaulieu — duly ˈdju:li după toate  
regulile

There was a young fellow of Gloucester  
Whose wife ran away with a coucester.  
He traced her to Leicester  
And tried to arreicester,  
But in spite of his efforts he louchester.

Gloucester ˈglostə  
to run away a fugi  
coucester — coster ˈkostə vînzător  
de fructe  
to trace treis a urmări; a-i da de  
urmă  
Leicester ˈlestə

arreicester — arrest her ə'restə s-o  
arresteze, să pună mîna pe ea;  
s-o opreasă  
in spite of in ə'spaɪt ov in ciuda  
effort ˈefə:t effort  
loucester — lost her ˈlostə a pier-  
dut-o

A jocular fellow named Maugham  
Created a general staugham  
By attending a shoot  
In a red bathing soot,  
Which certainly wasn't good faugham.

jocular ˈdʒɔ:kjulə glumeț  
jocular fellow hîtru

Maugham mo:m  
to create kri'eit a crea; (aici) a  
stirni  
general 'dženərəl  
staugham — storm sto:m furtună  
to attend ə'tend a lua parte, a  
asista la

A bald-headed judge of Beauclerk  
Fell in love with a maiden seauferk  
Residing at Bicester,  
Who said when he kicester,  
"I won't wed a man with neauherk."

bald-headed 'bo:ld 'hedid (cu capul)  
chel  
judge džʌdʒ judecător  
Beauclerk 'bæklerk  
to fall in love with a se indrägosti de  
maiden 'meidn fată, feciaără  
seauferk — so fair 'səu 'fər așa de  
frumoasă

An impertinent fellow of Leicester  
Met a lady, and thus he addreicester:  
"Let my arms be a neicest  
Where your head, love, may reicest."  
So she ran to his breicest, where he preicester.

impertinent im'pe:tinent imperti-  
nent, obraznic  
thus ðʌs astfel  
addreicester — addressed her ə'drestə  
i s-a adresat  
let my arms be fie-mi brațele

A barber who lived in Batavia  
Was known for his fearless behavia;  
An enormous baboon  
Broke in his saloon  
But he murmured, "I'm blowed if I'll shavia."

barber 'ba:bə bărbier, frizer  
Batavia bə'teivjə  
fearless 'fi:lis neînfricat

shoot su:t partidă de tir  
soot — suit sju:t amer. su:t costum  
bathing 'beidg de baie  
certainly 'sə:tnli (aici) categoric,  
hotărît lucru  
faugham — form fo:m formă  
good form potrivit etichetei

residing ri'zaidin care locuia  
Bicester 'bistə  
kicester — kissed her 'kistə a să-  
ruat-o  
to wed wed a lua în căsătorie  
with neauherk — with no hair  
'nəuhək fără păr

neicest — nest nest cuib  
reicest — rest rest a se odihni  
breicest — breast brest piept  
preicester — pressed her 'prestə a  
strîns-o

behavia — behaviour bi'heivjə pur-  
tare, comportare

enormous i'no:məs enorm  
baboon bə'bu:n babon  
to break breik broke brœuk broken  
'brœukn in(to) a da buzna în  
saloon sə'lū:n salon (de frizerie, de  
local public)

There was a young girl in the choir  
Whose voice rose hoir and hoir,  
Till it reached such a height  
It was clear out of sight,  
And they found it next day in the spoir.

choir 'kwaɪəs cor  
hoir and hoir — higher and higher  
'haɪər ənd 'haɪər din ce în ce  
mai sus

to reach ri:tʃ a atinge  
height hait înăltime  
it was clear out of sight a dispărut  
cu totul  
spoir — spire 'spaɪə turlă

Limerick-urile de mai jos se bazează pe falsirea alfabetului și a abrevierilor din limba engleză.

There was a young Girton M.A.  
Who said, "This degree's by the way.  
To something much higher  
One day I aspire."  
Well, now she's an M.A.M.A.

Girton 'ge:tn (de la) Girton  
M.A. 'em 'ei Master of Arts  
'ma:stər əv 'a:ts (echiv.)  
doctor în litere și filozofie  
degree di'gri: (aici) titlu  
's — is

by the way (aici) doar pînă una,  
alta  
to aspire əs'paɪə a aspira  
well — ei bine  
M.A.M.A. — literele ce compun  
cuvîntul mama 'ma:mə

Dacă o.z. este prescurtarea cuvîntului ounce auns, atunci de ce să  
nu se prescurteze și pronounce în pronoz. și bounce în boz?

A girl who weighed many an oz.  
Used language I dare not pronoz.  
For a fellow unkind  
Pulled her chair off behind  
Just to see (so he said) if she'd boz.

to weigh wei a cîntări

many a(n) + un subst. la singular  
mulți, multe

oz., *prescurtare de la* ounce auns  
uncie (cca 28 gr.)

I dare deă not nu îndrăznesc  
pronoz. — pronounce pră'nauns  
a pronunța  
unkind 'an'kaind rău

There is an old cook in N.Y.  
Who insists you should always st.p.  
He says he once tried  
To eat some that was fried,  
And claims he would rather ch.c.

N.Y. — New York nju: 'jo:k  
to insist in'sist a insista, a susține  
cu tărie  
you should trebuie  
st.p. — stew pork 'stju: 'po:k  
să fierbi carne de porc

A lady from Atlanta, Ga.  
Became quite a notable fa.  
But she faded from view  
With a quaint I.O.U.  
That she signed "Miss Lucrezia Ba."

Atlanta ăt'ləntə  
Ga. *prescurtare de la* Georgia  
dʒo:dʒə, stat din S.U.A.  
notable 'nəutəbl̩ faimos  
fa. — forger 'fo:dʒə falsificator;  
plastografat  
to fade feid from view vju: a  
dispărea, a se face nevăzut

A handsome young gent down in Fla.  
Collapsed in a hospital ca.  
A young nurse from Me.  
Sought to banish his pe.  
And shot him. Now what could be ha.?

gent dȝent gentleman  
down daun (aici) in sud  
Fla. *prescurtare de la* Florida  
floridă, stat din S.U.A.

to pull off 'pul 'o:f a trage  
just to see — doar ca să vadă  
she'd — she would  
boz. — bounce bauns a sări; a  
ricoșa  
if she'd bounce — dacă va sări/ricoșa

to fry frai a frige, a prăji  
to claim kleim a pretinde, a susține  
he would rather ar preferă  
ch.e. — chew cork 'tʃu: 'ko:k  
a mesteca plută

quaint kweint (aici) suspect, in  
neregulă  
I.O.U. 'ai 'ju: 'ju: — chitanță,  
prescurtare de la I owe you  
iți/vă datorez  
to sign sain a semna  
Lucrezia lu:kri:sjə  
Ba. — Borgia 'bo:dʒə

to collapse kə'læps a cădea, a se  
prăbuși; a suferi un colaps  
ca. — corridor 'kɔridər corridor,  
culoar

Me., *prescurtare de la* Maine mein  
stat din S.U.A.  
to seek sick sought, sought so:t  
ha. — horrider 'horidə mai ingro-  
a căuta

A punctilious young Ph. D.  
Got a bid, one day, to a T  
At the Y.M.C.A.  
And he felt like a J  
For forgetting to R.S.V.P.

punctilious pʌŋk 'tliəsmeticulos  
Ph.D. 'pi: 'eitʃ 'di: Doctor of  
Philosophy fi'losəfi  
got a bid bid a primit o invitație  
T — tea ti:  
Y.M.C.A. 'wai 'em 'si: 'ei: — Young  
Men's Christian Association  
'jʌŋ 'menz 'kristjən əsəusi'eisn

J — jay dʒei (text.) gaijă; (aici)  
mirlan (sl. amer.)  
R.S.V.P. 'a:r 'es 'vi: 'pi: in franceză  
Répondez s'il vous plaît Rugăm  
răspundeți (formulă folosită în  
invitațiile scrise).

She was peeved and called him "Mr."  
Not because he came and kr.,  
But because, just before,  
When she looked in at the door,  
This same Mr. kr. sr.!

peeved pi:vd supărat, iritat  
kr. — kissed her 'kistə

A Limerick gets laughs anatomical  
Into space that is quite economical.  
But the good ones I've seen  
So seldom are clean,  
And the clean ones so seldom are comical.

laughs la:fs risete  
anatomical ənə'tɔmikl anatomic;  
(aici) din toți rărunchii

to get smth. into a viri în  
clean kli:n curat, (aici) decent  
comical 'komikl comic, cu haz

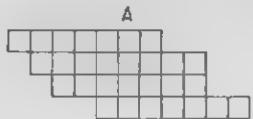
# PART FOUR

## READINGS

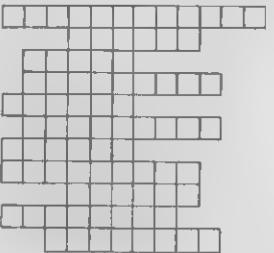
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: CÎTEVA PROFESII

dentist  
explorator  
chimist; farmacist  
profesor



ziarist  
scritor  
actor  
profesor universitar  
avocat  
medic  
pictor  
arhitect  
doctor  
inginer  
muzician; muzicant



Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 56, Vol. 4.

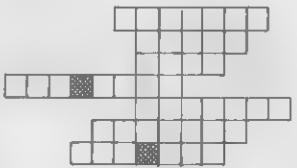
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PLANETELE

Saturn  
Pămîntul  
Venus



Jupiter  
Pluton  
Marte  
Luna  
Mercur  
Neptun  
Saturn



Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 48, 49, Vol. 4.

Citiți mai întâi cu voce tare vocabularul fiecărui punct, dat în Vol. 3. Apoi citiți tot cu voce tare textul punctului respectiv, încercând să întellegeți perfect.

Faceți aceeași operație rând pe rând cu punctele următoare.

Recitați textele de căt mai multe ori.

Celor care doresc să obțină maximum de profit de pe urma acestor lecturi le recomandăm să traducă în scris în limba română cuvintele, propozițiile, frazele sau pasajele care li se par interesante și utile și, după un timp, să le retraducă în limba engleză, controlându-se cu textul original. Pentru înlesnirea controlului, marcați prin cifre sau alte semne, atât pe text căt și în caiet sau pe foaia de hîrtie, locul de unde să traduși, împreună cu numărul paginii și al punctului.

W SOMERSET MAUGHAM (1874—1965)

### THE LUNCHEON

1. I caught sight of her at the play, and in answer to her beckoning I went over during the interval and sat down beside her. It was long since I had last seen her, and if someone had not mentioned her name I hardly think I would have recognized her. She addressed me brightly.

"Well, it's many years since we first met. How time does fly! We're none of us getting any younger. Do you remember the first time I saw you? You asked me to luncheon."

Did I remember?

2. It was twenty years ago and I was living in Paris. I had a tiny apartment in the Latin quarter overlooking a cemetery, and I was earning barely enough money to keep body and soul together. She had read a book of mine and had written to me about it. I answered, thanking her, and presently I received from her another letter saying that she was passing through Paris and would like to have a chat with me; but her time was limited, and the only free moment she had was on the following Thursday; she was spending the morning at the Luxembourg and would I give her a little luncheon at Foyot's afterwards? Foyot's is a restaurant at which the French senators eat, and it was so far beyond my means that I had never even thought of going there. But I was flattered, and I was too young to have learned to say no to a woman. (Few men, I may add, learn this until they are too old to make it of any consequence to a woman what they say). I had eighty francs (gold francs) to last me the rest of the month, and a modest luncheon should not cost more than fifteen. If I cut out coffee for the next two weeks I could manage well enough.

3. I answered that I would meet my friend — by correspondence — at Foyot's on Thursday at half-past twelve. She was not so young as I expected and in appearance imposing rather than attractive. She was, in fact, a woman of forty (a charming age, but not one that excites a sudden and devastating passion at first sight), and she gave me the impression of having more teeth, white and large and even,

than were necessary for any practical purpose. She was talkative, but since she seemed inclined to talk about me I was prepared to be an attentive listener.

4. I was startled when the bill of fare was brought, for the prices were a great deal higher than I had anticipated. But she reassured me.

"I never eat anything for luncheon," she said.

"Oh, don't say that!" I answered generously.

"I never eat more than one thing. I think people eat far too much nowadays. A little fish, perhaps. I wonder if they have any salmon."

Well, it was early in the year for salmon and it was not on the bill of fare, but I asked the waiter if there was any. Yes, a beautiful salmon had just come in, it was the first they had had. I ordered it for my guest. The waiter asked her if she would have something while it was being cooked.

"No," she answered, "I never eat more than one thing. Unless you have a little caviare. I never mind caviare."

5. My heart sank a little. I knew I could not afford caviare, but I could not very well tell her that. I told the waiter by all means bring caviare. For myself I chose the cheapest dish on the menu and that was a mutton chop.

"I think you are unwise to eat meat," she said. "I don't know how you can expect to work after eating heavy things like chops. I don't believe in overloading my stomach."

Then came the question of drink.

"I never drink anything for luncheon," she said.

"Neither do I," I answered promptly.

"Except white wine," she proceeded as though I had not spoken. "These French white wines are so light. They're wonderful for the digestion."

"What would you like?" I asked, hospitable still, but not exactly effusive.

She gave me a bright and amicable flash of her white teeth.

"My doctor won't let me drink anything but champagne."

6. I fancy I turned a trifle pale. I ordered half a bottle. I mentioned casually that my doctor had absolutely forbidden me to drink champagne.

"What are you going to drink, then?"

"Water."

She ate the caviare and she ate the salmon. She talked gaily of art and literature and music. But I wondered what the bill would

come to. When my mutton chop arrived she took me quite seriously to task.

"I see that you're in the habit of eating a heavy luncheon. I'm sure it's a mistake. Why don't you follow my example and just eat one thing? I'm sure you'd feel ever so much better for it."

"I am only going to eat one thing," I said, as the waiter came again with the bill of fare.

7. She waved him aside with an airy gesture.

"No, no, I never eat anything for luncheon. Just a bite, I never want more than that, and I eat that more as an excuse for conversation than anything else. I couldn't possibly eat anything more unless they had some of those giant asparagus. I should be sorry to leave Paris without having some of them."

My heart sank. I had seen them in the shops, and I knew that they were horribly expensive. My mouth had often watered at the sight of them.

"Madame wants to know if you have any of those giant asparagus," I asked the waiter.

I tried with all my might to will him to say no. A happy smile spread over his broad, priest-like face, and he assured me that they had some so large, so splendid, so tender, that it was a marvel.

8. "I'm not in the least hungry," my guest sighed, "but if you insist I don't mind having some asparagus."

I ordered them.

"Aren't you going to have any?"

"No, I never eat asparagus."

"I know there are people who don't like them. The fact is, you ruin your palate by all the meat you eat."

We waited for the asparagus to be cooked. Panic seized me. It was not a question now how much money I should have left over for the rest of the month, but whether I had enough to pay the bill. It would be mortifying to find myself ten francs short and be obliged to borrow from my guest. I could not bring myself to do that. I knew exactly how much I had, and if the bill came to more I made up my mind that I would put my hand in my pocket and with a dramatic cry start up and say it had been picked. Of course it would be awkward if she had not money enough either to pay the bill. Then the only thing would be to leave my watch and say I would come back and pay later.

9. The asparagus appeared. They were enormous, succulent, and appetizing. The smell of the melted butter tickled my nostrils. I

watched the abandoned woman thrust them down her throat in large voluptuous mouthfuls, and in my polite way I discoursed on the condition of the drama in the Balkans. At last she finished.

"Coffee?" I said.

"Yes, just an icecream and coffee," she answered.

10. I was past caring now, so I ordered coffee for myself and an icecream and coffee for her.

"You know, there's one thing I thoroughly believe in," she said, as she ate the icecream. "One should always get up from a meal feeling one could eat a little more."

"Are you still hungry?" I asked faintly.

"Oh, no, I'm not hungry; you see, I don't eat luncheon. I have a cup of coffee in the morning and then dinner, but I never eat more than one thing for luncheon. I was speaking for you."

"Oh, I see!"

Then a terrible thing happened. While we were waiting for the coffee the head waiter, with an ingratiating smile on his false face, came up to us bearing a large basket full of huge peaches. They had the blush of an innocent girl; they had the rich tone of an Italian landscape. But surely peaches were not in season then? Lord knew what they cost. I knew too — a little later, for my guest, going on with her conversation, absent-mindedly took one.

11. "You see, you've filled your stomach with a lot of meat" — my one miserable little chop — "and you can't eat any more. But I've just had a snack and I shall enjoy a peach."

The bill came, and when I paid it I found that I had only enough for a quite inadequate tip. Her eyes rested for an instant on the three francs I left for the waiter, and I knew that she thought me mean. But when I walked out of the restaurant I had the whole month before me and not a penny in my pocket.

"Follow my example," she said as we shook hands, "and never eat more than one thing for luncheon."

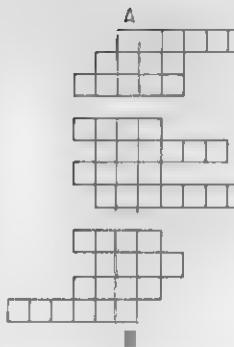
"I'll do better than that," I retorted. "I'll eat nothing for dinner tonight."

"Humorist!" she cried gaily, jumping into a cab. "You're quite a humorist!"

But I have had my revenge at last. I do not believe that I am a vindictive man, but when the immortal gods take a hand in the matter it is pardonable to observe the result with complacency. Today she weighs twenty-one stone.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PREA MULTĂ CARNE

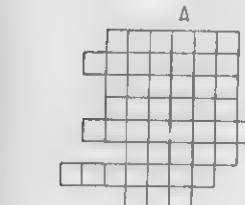


curcan  
porc  
giscă  
miel  
oale, berbec  
rață  
pui; găină  
vinat  
vacă  
vîtel  
iepure

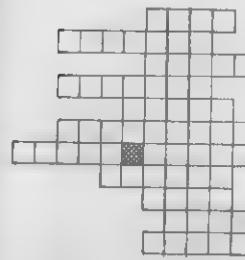
Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 42, 43, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PRODUCTII LITERARE



baladă  
proză literară  
schită  
comedie  
limerick  
dramă  
scrisori  
cîntec, baladă



epopee; poem epic  
memorii  
sonet  
tragedie  
studiu  
critică  
nuvelă  
recenzie  
poezie; poem  
roman  
oseu

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 49, 50, Vol. 4.

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW (1856—1950)

## ANDROCLES AND THE LION

### Prologue

1. *Overture: forest sounds, roaring of lions, Christian hymn faintly.*  
*A jungle path. A lion's roar, a melancholy suffering roar, comes from the jungle. It is repeated nearer. The lion limps from the jungle on three legs, holding up his right forepaw, in which a huge thorn sticks. He sits down and contemplates it. He tries to extract it by scraping it along the ground, and hurts himself worse. He roars piteously. He licks it again. Tears drop from his eyes. He limps painfully off the path and lies down under the trees, exhausted with pain. Heaving a long sigh, like wind in a trombone, he goes to sleep.*

2. *Androcles and his wife Megaera come along the path. He is a small, thin, ridiculous little man who might be any age from thirty to fifty-five. He has sandy hair, watery compassionate blue eyes, sensitive nostrils, and a very presentable forehead; but his good points go no further; his arms and legs and back, though wiry of their kind, look shrivelled and starved. He carries a big bundle, is very poorly clad, and seems tired and hungry.*

*His wife is a rather handsome pampered slattern, well fed and in the prime of life. She has nothing to carry, and has a stout stick to help her along.*

3. *MEGAERA (suddenly throwing down her stick): I wont go another step.*

*ANDROCLES (pleading wearily): Oh, not again, dear. Whats the good of stopping every two miles and saying you wont go another step? We must get on to the next village before night. There are wild beasts in this wood: lions, they say.*

*MEGAERA: I dont believe a word of it. You are always threatening me with wild beasts to make me walk the very soul out of my body when I can hardly drag one foot before another. We havnt seen a single lion yet.*

*ANDROCLES: Well, dear, do you want to see one?*

*MEGAERA (tearing the bundle from his back): You cruel brute, you dont care how tired I am, or what becomes of me (she throws the bundle on the ground): always thinking of yourself. Self! self! self! always yourself! (She sits down on the bundle.)*

*ANDROCLES (sitting down sadly on the ground with his elbows on his knees and his head in his hands): We all have to think of ourselves occasionally, dear.*

*MEGAERA: A man ought to think of his wife sometimes.*

*ANDROCLES: He cant always help it, dear. You make me think of you a good deal. Not that I blame you.*

4. *MEGAERA: Blame me! I should think not indeed. Is it my fault that I'm married to you?*

*ANDROCLES: No, dear: that is my fault.*

*MEGAERA: Thats a nice thing to say to me. Arnt you happy with me?*

*ANDROCLES: I dont complain, my love.*

*MEGAERA: You ought to be ashamed of yourself.*

*ANDROCLES: I am, my dear.*

*MEGAERA: Youre not: you glory in it.*

*ANDROCLES: In what, darling?*

*MEGAERA: In everything. In making me a slave, and making yourself a laughing-stock. It's not fair. You get me the name of being a shrew with your meek ways, always talking as if butter wouldnt melt in your mouth. And just because I look a big strong woman, and because I'm good-hearted and a bit hasty, and because youre always driving me to do things I'm sorry for afterwards, people say "Poor man: what a life his wife leads him!" Oh, if they only knew! And you think I dont know. But I do, I do, (screaming) I do.*

*ANDROCLES: Yes, my dear: I know you do.*

*MEGAERA: Then why dont you treat me properly and be a good husband to me?*

*ANDROCLES: What can I do, my dear?*

*MEGAERA: What can you do! You can return to your duty, and come back to your home and your friends, and sacrifice to the gods as all respectable people do, instead of having us hunted out of house and home for being dirty disreputable blaspheming atheists.*

5. *ANDROCLES: I'm not an atheist, dear; I am a Christian.*

*MEGAERA: Well, isnt that the same thing, only ten times worse? Everybody knows that the Christians are the very lowest of the low.*

*ANDROCLES: Just like us, dear.*

*MEGAERA: Speak for yourself. Dont you dare to compare me to common people. My father owned his own public-house; and sorrowful was the day for me when you first came drinking in our bar.*

ANDROCLES: I confess I was addicted to it, dear. But I gave it up when I became a Christian.

MEGAERA: Youd much better have remained a drunkard. I can forgive a man being addicted to drink; it's only natural; and I dont deny I like a drop myself sometimes. What I cant stand is your being addicted to Christianity. And whats worse again, your being addicted to animals. How is any woman to keep her house clean when you bring in every stray cat and lost cur and lame duck in the whole countryside? You took the bread out of my mouth to feed them: you know you did: dont attempt to deny it.

6. ANDROCLES: Only when they were hungry and you were getting too stout, dearie.

MEGAERA: Yes: insult me, do. (Rising.) Oh! I wont bear it another moment. You used to sit and talk to those dumb brute beasts for hours, when you hadnt a word for me.

ANDROCLES: They never answered back, darling. (He rises and again shoulders the bundle.)

MEGAERA: Well, if youre fonder of animals than of your own wife, you can live with them here in the jungle. Ive had enough of them and enough of you. I'm going back. I'm going home.

ANDROCLES (barring the way back): No, dearie: dont take on like that. We cant go back. Weve sold everything: we should starve; and I should be sent to Rome and thrown to the lions...

MEGAERA: Serve you right! I wish the lions joy of you. (Screaming.) Are you going to get out of my way and let me go home?

ANDROCLES: No, dear...

MEGAERA: Then I'll make my way through the forest; and when I'm eaten by the wild beasts youll know what a wife youve lost. (She dashes into the jungle and nearly falls over the sleeping lion.) Oh! Oh! Andy! Andy! (She totters back and collapses into the arms of Androcles, who, crushed by her weight, falls on his bundle.)

7. ANDROCLES (extracting himself from beneath her and slapping her hands in great anxiety): What is it, my precious, my pet? Whats the matter? (He raises her head. Speechless with terror, she points in the direction of the sleeping lion. He steals cautiously towards the spot indicated by Megaera. She rises with an effort and totters after him.)

MEGAERA: No, Andy: youll be killed. Come back.

(The lion utters a long snoring sigh. Androcles sees the lion and recoils fainting into the arms of Megaera, who falls back on the bundle. They roll apart and lie staring in terror at one another. The lion is heard groaning heavily in the jungle.)

ANDROCLES (whispering): Did you see? A lion.

MEGAERA (despairing): The gods have sent him to punish us because youre a Christian. Take me away, Andy. Save me.

ANDROCLES (rising): Meggy: theres one chance for you. Itll take him pretty nigh twenty minutes to eat me — I'm rather stringy and tough — and you can escape in less time than that.

MEGAERA: Oh, dont talk about eating. (The lion rises with a great groan and limps towards them.) Oh! (She faints.)

8. ANDROCLES (quaking, but keeping between the lion and Megaera): Dont you come near my wife, do you hear? (The lion groans. Androcles can hardly stand for trembling.) Meggy, run! Run for your life. If I take my eye off him, it's all up. (The lion holds up his wounded paw and flaps it piteously before Androcles.) Oh, hes lame, poor old chap! Hes got a thorn in his paw. A frighteningly big thorn. (Full of sympathy.) Oh, poor old man! Did um get an awful thorn into um's tootsums wootsums? Has it made um too sick to eat a nice little Christian man for um's breakfast? Oh, a nice little Christian man will get um's thorn out for um; and then um shall eat the nice Christian man and the nice Christian man's nice big tender wifey pifey. (The lion responds by moans of self-pity.) Yes, yes, yes, yes, yes. Now (taking the paw in his hand), um is not to bite and not to scratch, not even if it hurts a very, verry little. Now right. (He pulls gingerly at the thorn. The lion, with an angry yell of pain, jerks back his paw so abruptly that Androcles is thrown on his back.) Steadeee! Oh, did the nasty cruel little Christian man hurt the sore paw? (The lion moans assentingly but apologetically.) Well, one more little pull and it will be all over. Just one little, little, leetle pull; and then um will live happily ever after. (He gives the thorn another pull. The lion roars and snaps his jaws with a terrifying clash.) Oh, mustnt frighten um's good kind doctor, um's affectionate nursey. That didnt hurt at all: not a bit. Just one more. Just to shew how the brave big lion can bear pain, not like the little cry-baby Christian man. Oopsh! (The thorn comes out. The lion yells with pain, and shakes his paw wildly.) Thats it! (Holding up the thorn.) Now it's out. Now lick um's paw to take away the nasty inflammation. See! (He licks his own hand. The lion nods intelligently and licks his paw industriously.) Clever little liony-piony! Understands um's dear old friend Andy Wandy. (The lion licks his face.) Yes, kissums Andy Wandy. (The lion, wagging his tail violently, rises on his hind legs, and embraces Androcles, who makes a wry face and cries.) Velvet paws! Velvet paws! (The lion draws in his claws.) Thats right. (He embraces

9.

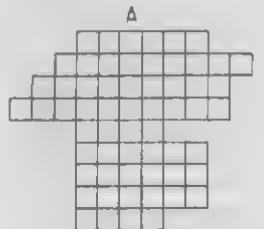
10.

*the lion who finally takes the end of his tail in one paw, places that tight round Androcles' waist, resting it on his hip. Androcles takes the other paw in his hand, stretches out his arm, and the two waltz rapturously round and round and finally away through the jungle.)*  
 MEGAERA (*who has revived during the waltz*): Oh, you coward, you havnt danced with me for years; and now you go off dancing with a great brute beast that you havnt known for ten minutes and that wants to eat your own wife. Coward! Coward! Coward! (*She rushes off after them into the jungle.*)

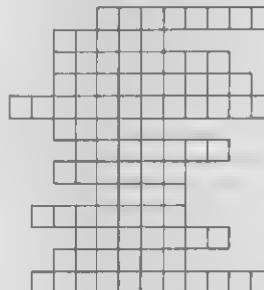
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PERSONALITĂȚI DE FRUNTE ALE ANTICHIITĂȚII

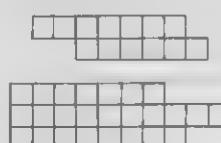
Dați numele de mai jos în ortografia curentă.



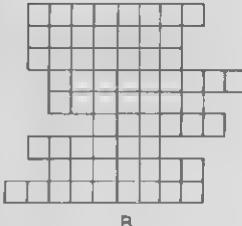
sæfou  
 lu:kri:fjɔ:s  
 'sofokli:z  
 n:ki:mi:dī:z  
 'ovid  
 'pində  
 si:zə  
 'seniko  
 keitau



epi kju:ns  
 hauma  
 'sokrati:z  
 æristotl  
 æris'tofəni:z  
 'plini  
 plo:təs  
 ðəcili:z  
 livi  
 'tæsítəs  
 'fidi:əs  
 'sisərəu  
 di'mosθəni:z



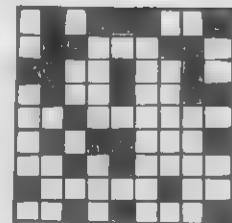
'tolimi  
 feibjəs  
 'ma:fəl  
 paɪθægərəs  
 fi:dros



plu:ta:k  
 terons  
 'stento  
 ju:ripidi:z  
 ta:kwin  
 juklid  
 v:odžil  
 'steiʃjəs  
 'i:skiləs

B

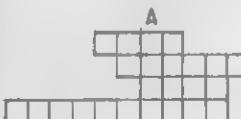
Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 53, 54, Vol. 4.



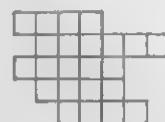
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### Irregular Verbs i'regjulə 'və:bz

#### A-B: TRECUTUL ȘI PARTICIPIUL TRECUT LA FEL



to weep — a plinge  
 to teach — a învăța (pe altul), a preda  
 to send — a trimite  
 to understand — a înțelege



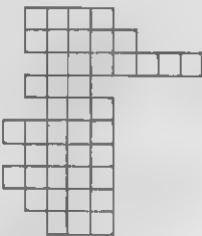
to spit — a scuipa  
 to dream — a visa  
 to mean — a însemna  
 to lose — a pierde  
 to feel — a simți



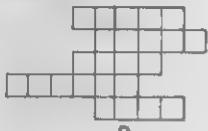
to catch — a prinde  
 to lend — a împrumuta, a da cu împrumut  
 to make — a face



to spend — a cheltui  
to say — a spune  
to burst — a plesni; a izbuinci  
to stick — a lipi



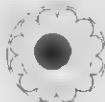
to keep — a păstra; a ține  
to hear — a auzi  
to bring — a aduce  
to sit — a ședea  
to light — a lumina; a aprinde  
to stick — a înfinge  
to pay — a plăti  
to sweep — a mătura  
to sell — a vinde  
to lead — a (con)duce



8

to deal — a avea de-a face  
to sleep — a dormi  
to lay — a pune, a așeza  
to strike — a lovi  
to bend — a îndoi

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7 — 18, Vol. 4.



ERNEST HEMINGWAY (1898—1961)

## THE KILLERS

1. The door of Henry's lunch-room opened and two men came in. They sat down at the counter.

"What's yours?" George asked them.

"I don't know," one of the men said. "What do you want to eat, Al?"

"I don't know," said Al. "I don't know what I want to eat."

Outside it was getting dark. The street-light came on outside the window. The two men at the counter read the menu. From the other end of the counter Nick Adams watched them. He had been talking to George when they came in.

"I'll have a roast pork tenderloin with apple sauce and mashed potatoes," the first man said.

"It isn't ready yet."

"What the hell do you put it on the card for?"

"That's the dinner," George explained. "You can get that at six o'clock."

George looked at the clock on the wall behind the counter.

"It's five o'clock."

"The clock says twenty minutes past five," the second man said.

"It's twenty minutes fast."

"Oh, to hell with the clock," the first man said. "What have you got to eat?"

"I can give you any kind of sandwiches," George said. "You can have ham and eggs, bacon and eggs, liver and bacon, or a steak."

"Give me chicken croquettes with green peas and cream sauce and mashed potatoes."

"That's the dinner."

"Everything we want's the dinner, eh? That's the way you work it."

"I can give you ham and eggs, bacon and eggs, liver —"

"I'll take ham and eggs," the man called Al said. He wore a derby hat and a black overcoat buttoned across the chest. His face was small and white and he had tight lips. He wore a silk muffler and gloves.

2. "Give me bacon and eggs," said the other man. He was about the same size as Al. Their faces were different, but they were dressed



like twins. Both wore overcoats too tight for them. They sat leaning forward, their elbows on the counter.

"Got anything to drink?" Al asked.

"Silver beer, bevo, ginger-ale," George said.

"I mean you got anything to drink?"

"Just those I said."

"This is a hot town," said the other. "What do they call it?"  
"Summit."

"Ever hear of it?" Al asked his friend.

"No," said the friend.

"What do you do here nights?" Al asked.

"They eat the dinner," his friend said. "They all come here and eat the big dinner."

"That's right," George said.

"So you think that's right?" Al asked George.

"Sure."

"You're a pretty bright boy, aren't you?"

"Sure," said George.

"Well, you're not," said the other little man. "Is he, Al?"

"He's dumb," said Al. He turned to Nick. "What's your name?"  
"Adams."

"Another bright boy," Al said. "Ain't he a bright boy, Max?"  
"The town's full of bright boys," Max said.

George put the two platters, one of ham and eggs, the other of bacon and eggs, on the counter. He set down two side-dishes of fried potatoes and closed the wicket into the kitchen.

"Which is yours?" he asked Al.

"Don't you remember?"

"Ham and eggs."

"Just a bright boy," Max said. He leaned forward and took the ham and eggs. Both men ate with their gloves on. George watched them eat.

■ "What are you looking at?" Max looked at George.

"Nothing."

"The hell you were. You were looking at me."

"Maybe the boy meant it for a joke, Max," Al said.

George laughed.

"You don't have to laugh," Max said to him. "You don't have to laugh at all, see?"

"All right," said George.

"So he thinks it's all right," Max turned to Al. "He thinks it's all right. That's a good one."

"Oh, he's a thinker," Al said. They went on eating.

"What's the bright boy's name down the counter?" Al asked  
Max.

"Hey, bright boy," Max said to Nick. "You go around on the other side of the counter with your boy friend."

"What's the idea?" Nick asked.

"There isn't any idea."

"You better go around, bright boy," Al said. Nick went around behind the counter.

"What's the idea?" George asked.

"None of your damn business," Al said. "Who's out in the kitchen?"

"The nigger."

"What do you mean the nigger?"

"The nigger that cooks."

"Tell him to come in."

"What's the idea?"

"Tell him to come in."

"Where do you think you are?"

"We know damn well where we are," the man called Max said.  
"Do we look silly?"

"You talk silly," Al said to him. "What the hell do you argue with this kid for? Listen," he said to George, "tell the nigger to come out here."

"What are you going to do to him?"

4. "Nothing. Use your head, bright boy. What would we do to a nigger?"

George opened the slit that opened back into the kitchen. "Sam," he called. "Come in here a minute."

The door to the kitchen opened and the nigger came in. "What was it?" he asked. The two men at the counter took a look at him.

"All right, nigger. You stand right there," Al said.

Sam, the nigger, standing in his apron, looked at the two men sitting at the counter. "Yes, sir," he said. Al got down from his stool.

"I'm going back to the kitchen with the nigger and bright boy," he said. "Go on back to the kitchen, nigger. You go with him, bright boy." The little man walked after Nick and Sam, the cook, back into the kitchen. The door shut after them. The man called Max sat at the counter opposite George. He didn't look at George but looked in the mirror that ran along back of the counter. Henry's had been made over from a saloon into a lunch-counter.

"Well, bright boy," Max said, looking into the mirror, "why don't you say something?"

"What's it all about?"

"Hey, Al," Max called, "bright boy wants to know what it's all about."

"Why don't you tell him?" Al's voice came from the kitchen.

"What do you think it's all about?"

"I don't know."

"What do you think?"

Max looked into the mirror all the time he was talking.

"I wouldn't say."

"Hey, Al, bright boy says he wouldn't say what he thinks it's all about."

"I can hear you all right," Al said from the kitchen. He had propped open the slit that dishes passed through into the kitchen with a catsup bottle. "Listen, bright boy," he said from the kitchen to George. "Stand a little further along the bar. You move a little to the left, Max." He was like a photographer arranging for a group picture.

"Talk to me, bright boy," Max said. "What do you think's going to happen?"

5. George did not say anything.

"I'll tell you," Max said. "We're going to kill a Swede. Do you know a big Swede named Ole Andreson?"

"Yes."

"He comes here to eat every night, don't he?"

"Sometimes he comes here."

"He comes here at six o'clock, don't he?"

"If he comes."

"We know all that, bright boy," Max said. "Talk about something else. Ever go to the movies?"

"Once in a while."

"You ought to go to the movies more. The movies are fine for a bright boy like you."

"What are you going to kill Ole Andreson for? What did he ever do to you?"

"He never had a chance to do anything to us. He never even seen

6.

"And he's only going to see us once," Al said from the kitchen.

"What are you going to kill him for, then?" George asked.

"We're killing him for a friend. Just to oblige a friend, bright boy."

"Shut up," said Al from the kitchen. "You talk too goddam much."

"Well, I got to keep bright boy amused. Don't I, bright boy?"

"You talk too damn much," Al said. "The nigger and my bright boy are amused by themselves. I got them tied up like a couple of girl friends in the convent."

"I suppose you were in a convent?"

"You never know."

"You were in a convent. That's where you were."

George looked up at the clock.

"If anybody comes in you tell them the cook is off, and if they keep after it, you tell them you'll go back and cook yourself. Do you get that, bright boy?"

6. "All right," George said. "What you going to do with us afterward?"

"That'll depend," Max said. "That's one of those things you never know at the time."

George looked up at the clock. It was a quarter past six. The door from the street opened. A street-car motorman came in.

"Hello, George," he said. "Can I get supper?"

"Sam's gone out," George said. "He'll be back in about half an hour."

"I'd better go up the street," the motorman said. George looked at the clock. It was twenty minutes past six.

"That was nice, bright boy," Max said. "You're a regular little gentleman."

"He knew I'd blow his head off," Al said from the kitchen.

"No," said Max. "It ain't that. Bright boy is nice. He's a nice boy. I like him."

At six-fifty-five George said: "He's not coming."

Two other people had been in the lunch-room. Once George had gone out to the kitchen and made a ham-and-egg sandwich "to go" that a man wanted to take with him. Inside the kitchen he saw Al, his derby hat tipped back, sitting on a stool beside the wicket with the muzzle of a sawed-off shotgun resting on the ledge. Nick and the cook were back to back in the corner, a towel tied in each of their mouths. George had cooked the sandwich, wrapped it up in oiled paper, put it in a bag, brought it in, and the man had paid for it and gone out.

"Bright boy can do everything," Max said. "He can cook and everything. You'd make some girl a nice wife, bright boy."

"Yes?" George said. "Your friend, Ole Andreson, isn't going to come."

"We'll give him ten minutes," Max said.

Max watched the mirror and the clock. The hands of the clock marked seven o'clock, and then five minutes past seven.

149

"Come on, Al," said Max. "We better go. He's not coming."

"Better give him five minutes," Al said from the kitchen.

In the five minutes a man came in, and George explained that the cook was sick.

7. "Why the hell don't you get another cook?" the man asked.

"Aren't you running a lunch-counter?" He went out.

"Come on, Al," Max said.

"What about the two bright boys and the nigger?"

"They're all right."

"You think so?"

"Sure. We're through with it."

"I don't like it," said Al. "It's sloppy. You talk too much."

"Oh, what the hell," said Max. "We got to keep amused, haven't we?"

"You talk too much, all the same," Al said. He came out from the kitchen. The cut-off barrels of the shotgun made a slight bulge under the waist of his too tight-fitting overcoat. He straightened his coat with his gloved hands.

"So long, bright boy," he said to George. "You got a lot of luck."

"That's the truth," Max said. "You ought to play the races, bright boy."

The two of them went out the door. George watched them, through the window, pass under the arc-light and cross the street. In their tight overcoats and derby hats they looked like a vaudeville team. George went back through the swinging-door into the kitchen and untied Nick and the cook.

"I don't want any more of that," said Sam, the cook. "I don't want any more of that."

Nick stood up. He had never had a towel in his mouth before.

"Say," he said. "What the hell?" He was trying to swagger it off.

"They were going to kill Ole Andreson," George said. "They were going to shoot him when he came in to eat."

"Ole Andreson?"

"Sure".

The cook felt the corners of his mouth with his thumbs.

"They all gone?" he asked.

"Yeah," said George. "They're gone now."

8. "I don't like it," said the cook. "I don't like any of it at all."

"Listen," George said to Nick. "You better go see Ole Andreson."

"All right."

"You better not have anything to do with it at all, Sam," the cook said. "You better stay way out of it."

"Don't go if you don't want to," George said.

"Mixing up in this ain't going to get you anywhere," the cook said. "You stay out of it."

"I'll go see him," Nick said to George. "Where does he live?"

The cook turned away.

"Little boys always know what they want to do," he said.

"He lives up at Hirsch's rooming-house," George said to Nick.

"I'll go up there."

Outside the arc-light shone through the bare branches of a tree. Nick walked up the street beside the car-tracks and turned at the next arc-light down a side-street. Three houses up the street was Hirsch's rooming-house. Nick walked up the two steps and pushed the bell. A woman came to the door.

"Is Ole Andreson here?"

"Do you want to see him?"

"Yes, if he's in."

Nick followed the woman up a flight of stairs and back to the end of a corridor. She knocked on the door.

"Who is it?"

"It's somebody to see you, Mr. Andreson," the woman said.

"It's Nick Adams."

"Come in."

Nick opened the door and went into the room. Ole Andreson was lying on the bed with all his clothes on. He had been a heavyweight prizefighter and he was too long for the bed. He lay with his head on two pillows. He did not look at Nick.

"What was it?" he asked.

"I was up at Henry's," Nick said, "and two fellows came in and tied up me and the cook, and they said they were going to kill you."

9. "It sounded silly when he said it. Ole Andreson said nothing.

"They put us out in the kitchen," Nick went on. "They were going to shoot you when you came in to supper."

Ole Andreson looked at the wall and did not say anything.

"George thought I better come and tell you about it."

"There isn't anything I can do about it," Ole Andreson said.

"I'll tell you what they were like."

"I don't want to know what they were like," Ole Andreson said.

He looked at the wall. "Thanks for coming to tell me about it."

"That's all right."

Nick looked at the big man lying on the bed.

"Don't you want me to go and see the police?"

"No," Ole Andreson said. "That wouldn't do any good."

"Isn't there something I could do?"

"No. There ain't anything to do."  
"Maybe it was just a bluff."  
"No. It ain't just a bluff."

Ole Andreson rolled over toward the wall.

"The only thing is," he said, talking toward the wall, "I just can't make up my mind to go out. I been in here all day."

"Couldn't you get out of town?"

"No," Ole Andreson said. "I'm through with all that running around."

He looked at the wall.

"There ain't anything to do now."

"Couldn't you fix it up some way?"

"No. I got in wrong." He talked in the same flat voice. "There ain't anything to do. After a while I'll make up my mind to go out."

"I better go back and see George," Nick said.

"So long," said Ole Andreson. He did not look toward Nick. "Thanks for coming around."

Nick went out. As he shut the door he saw Ole Andreson with all his clothes on, lying on the bed looking at the wall.

10. "He's been in his room all day," the landlady said downstairs. "I guess he don't feel well. I said to him: 'Mr. Andreson, you ought to go out and take a walk on a nice fall day like this,' but he didn't feel like it."

"He doesn't want to go out."

"I'm sorry he don't feel well," the woman said. "He's an awfully nice man. He was in the ring, you know."

"I know it."

"You'd never know it except from the way his face is," the woman said. They stood talking just inside the street door. "He's just as gentle."

"Well, good-night, Mrs. Hirsch," Nick said.

"I'm not Mrs. Hirsch," the woman said. "She owns the place. I just look after it for her. I'm Mrs. Bell."

"Well, good-night, Mrs. Bell," Nick said.

"Good-night," the woman said.

Nick walked up the dark street to the corner under the arc-light, and then along the car-tracks to Henry's eating-house. George was inside, back of the counter.

"Did you see Ole?"

"Yes," said Nick. "He's in his room and he won't go out."

The cook opened the door from the kitchen when he heard Nick's voice.

"I don't even listen to it," he said and shut the door.

"Did you tell him about it?" George asked.  
"Sure. I told him but he knows what it's all about."

"What's he going to do?"

"Nothing."

"They'll kill him."

"I guess they will."

"He must have got mixed up in something in Chicago."

"I guess so," said Nick.

"It's a hell of a thing."

"It's an awful thing," Nick said.

They did not say anything. George reached down for a towel and wiped the counter.

"I wonder what he did?" Nick said.

"Double-crossed somebody. That's what they kill them for."

"I'm going to get out of this town," Nick said.

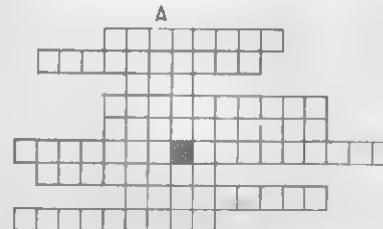
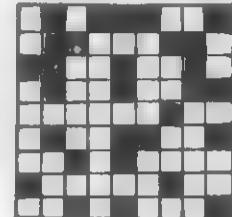
"Yes," said George. "That's a good thing to do."

"I can't stand to think about him waiting in the room and knowing he's going to get it. It's too damned awful."

"Well," said George, "you better not think about it."

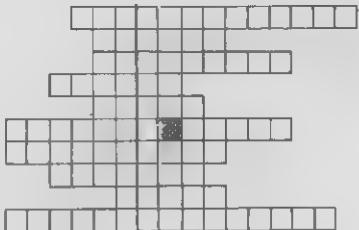
#### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: BOLI ȘI MALADII INFECȚIOASE

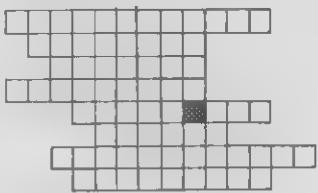


sciatică  
amigdalită  
gripă  
meningită  
reumatism  
astenie  
ciroză  
nefrită  
paralizie

lumbago  
angină pectorală  
hidrofobie, turbare



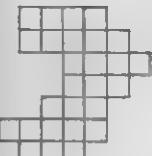
schizofrenie  
cancer  
gripă  
turbare  
ulcer  
scarlatină  
laringită  
lepră  
oreion  
ateroscleroză



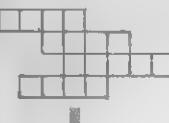
apendicită  
sifilis  
pojar  
difterie  
variolă  
astmă  
tuberculoză  
gastrită

B

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 33, 34, Vol. 4.

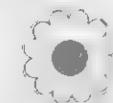


to go — a merge, a se duce  
to break — a sparge; a (intre)rupe  
to take — a lua  
to hide — a (se) ascunde  
to do — a face  
to drink — a bea  
to dig — a săpa



to come — a veni  
to fly — a zbura  
to sew — a coase  
to draw — a trage; a desena

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7–18, Vol. 4.



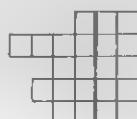
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: TIMPUL TRECUT ȘI NIMIC ALTCEVA

Completați cu trecutul următoarelor verbe:



to speak — a vorbi  
to become — a deveni  
to see — a vedea  
to write — a scrie



to eat — a mânca  
to show — a arăta  
to ring — a suna  
to choose — a alege  
to know — a ști, a cunoaște



to lie — a sta lungit; a zăcea  
to sing — a cînta  
to ride — a călări; a merge cu un vehicul

DUKE

1. Norman Gortsby sat on a seat in the park. Hyde Park Corner, with its noise of traffic, lay immediately to his right. It was about thirty minutes past six on an early March evening, and dusk had fallen heavily over the scene, dusk with some faint moonlight and many street lamps. There was a wide emptiness over road and sidewalk, and yet there were many figures moving silently through the half-light, or sitting on seats and chairs.

The scene pleased Gortsby and suited his present feelings. Dusk, in his opinion, was the hour of the defeated. Men and women, who had fought the battle of life and lost, who hid their dead hopes from the eyes of the curious, came out in this hour, when their old clothes and bent shoulders and unhappy eyes might pass unnoticed.

2. On the seat by Gortsby's side sat a rather old gentleman with a look of defiance that was probably the last sign of self-respect in a man who had stopped defying successfully anybody or anything. As he rose to go Gortsby imagined him returning to a home where he was of no importance, or to some uncomfortable lodging where his ability to pay his weekly bill was the beginning and end of the interest which he caused.

His place on the seat was taken almost immediately by a young man, fairly well dressed but scarcely more cheerful than the other. As if to show that the world went badly with him, the newcomer threw himself into the seat with a cry of displeasure.

"You don't seem in a very good temper," said Gortsby.

The young man turned to him with such a look of frankness that Gortsby felt that he must be very careful.

"You wouldn't be in a good temper if you were in the difficulty I'm in," he said; "I've done the silliest thing I've ever done in my life."

"Yes?" said Gortsby calmly.

3. "I came here this afternoon, meaning to stay at the Patagonian Hotel," continued the young man; "when I got there I found it had been pulled down some weeks ago and a cinema theatre put up in its place. The taxi-driver told me of another hotel some way off and I went there. I just sent a letter to my family, giving them the address, and then I went out to buy some soap — I hate using hotel soap. Then I

walked about a bit, had a drink and looked at the shops, and when I came to turn my steps back to the hotel I suddenly realized that I didn't remember its name or even what street it was in. There's a difficult situation for a man who hasn't any friends or relations in London. My family won't get my letter until tomorrow, and so I can't ask them for the address; meantime I'm without money, came out with about a shilling, which went in buying the soap and getting the drink, and here I am, wandering about with twopence in my pocket and nowhere to go for the night."

There was a pause after the story had been told. "I suppose you think I've told you an impossible story," said the young man presently with anger in his voice.

"Not at all impossible," said Gortsby. "I remember doing exactly the same thing once in a foreign capital; and on that occasion there were two of us, which made it more remarkable. Luckily we remembered that the hotel was on a sort of canal, and when we found the canal we were able to find our way back to the hotel."

4. The youth looked happier. "In a foreign city, I wouldn't mind so much," he said; "one could go to one's Consul and get the necessary help from him. But here in one's own land one is in greater difficulties. Unless I can find some good man to accept my story and lend me some money, I seem likely to spend the night by the river. I'm glad, in any case, that you don't think the story quite improbable."

"Of course," said Gortsby slowly, "the weak point of your story is that you can't show me the soap."

The young man sat forward hurriedly, felt quickly in all the pockets of his overcoat, and then jumped to his feet.

"I must have lost it," he murmured angrily.

"To lose a hotel and a cake of soap on one afternoon suggests great carelessness," said Gortsby, but the young man scarcely waited to hear the end of the sentence. He went away down the path, his head held high.

"It was a pity," thought Gortsby; "the going out to get some soap was the one thing to make me believe the story, and yet it was just that little detail which ruined it. If he had provided himself with a cake of soap, he would have been a clever man."

5. With that thought Gortsby rose to go; as he did so an exclamation escaped from his lips. Lying on the ground by the side of the seat was a small packet which could be nothing else but a cake of soap, and it had evidently fallen out of the youth's pocket when he flung himself down in the seat. In another moment Gortsby was running along the dark path in search of the youthful figure in a light overcoat. He had nearly given up the search when he caught sight of the

young man standing doubtfully on the edge of the road. He turned round suddenly with an unfriendly face when he heard Gortsby calling.

"The important thing to prove the truth of your story has been found," said Gortsby, holding out the cake of soap; "it must have fallen out of your pocket when you sat down on the seat. I saw it on the ground after you left. You must excuse my disbelief; but now the soap is found, and if I may lend you a pound..."

6. The young man quickly removed any doubt by pocketing the money.

"Here is my card with my address," continued Gortsby; "any day this week will do for returning the money, and here is the soap — don't lose it again; it's been a good friend to you."

"Lucky thing, your finding it," said the youth, and then with a word of thanks he fled in the direction of Knightsbridge.

"Poor boy! He nearly wept," said Gortsby to himself. "I'm not surprised; the relief from his difficulty must have been very great. It's a lesson to me not to be too clever in judging by circumstances."

As Gortsby went back past the seat where he had met the young man, he saw an old gentleman looking under it and on all sides of it. Gortsby recognized the old man who sat there before with him.

"Have you lost anything, sir?" he asked.

"Yes, sir, a cake of soap."

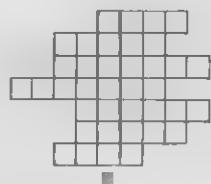
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: „LA RĂSCRUCE DE VÎNTURI“



A

virtej  
uragan  
ger  
răcoare  
arșiță  
viscol  
ploaie  
vînt  
negură

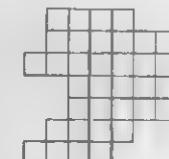
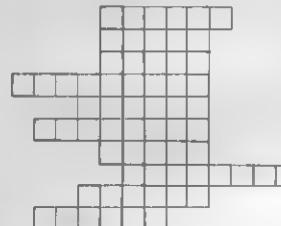
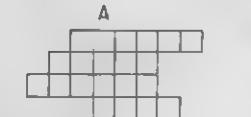


pică  
lapoviță  
burniță  
secetă  
aversă  
furtună  
ceață

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 48, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PARTICIPIUL TRECUT ȘI NIMIC ALTCEVA



B

to speak — a vorbi  
to draw — a trage; a desena  
to choose — a alege  
to tear — a rupe  
  
to spring — a sări; a izvoră  
to take — a lua  
to drink — a bea  
to forget — a uită  
to drive — a conduce; a mîna  
to strike — a lovi, a izbi (adj.)  
to give — a da  
to partake — a împărtăși; a lua parte  
to fall — a cădea  
to ride — a călări; a merge (cu un vehicul)

to eat — a mîncă  
to lie — a sta întins, a zicea  
to hide — a (se) ascunde

to do — a face  
to freeze — a îngheța  
to beat — a bate; a învinge  
to shake — a scutura; a tremura  
to bite — a măcăsa  
to go — a merge, a se duce  
to ring — a suna

to write — a scrie  
to fly — a zbura  
to rise — a se ridica; a răsări  
to be — a fi

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7-18, Vol. 4.



OSCAR WILDE (1856—1900)

## THE HAPPY PRINCE

1. High above the city, on a tall column, stood the statue of the Happy Prince. He was gilded all over with thin leaves of fine gold, for eyes he had two bright sapphires, and a large red ruby glowed on his sword-hilt.

He was very much admired indeed. "He is as beautiful as a weather-cock," remarked one of the Town Councillors who wished to gain a reputation for having artistic tastes; "Only not quite so useful," he added, fearing lest people should think him unpractical, which he really was not.

2. "Why can't you be like the Happy Prince?" asked a sensible mother of her little boy who was crying for the moon. "The Happy Prince never dreams of crying for anything."

"I am glad there is someone in the world who is quite happy," muttered a disappointed man as he gazed at the wonderful statue.

"He looks just like an angel," said the Charity Children as they came out of the cathedral in their bright scarlet cloaks and their clean white pinafores.

"How do you know?" said the Mathematical Master, "you have never seen one."

"Ah! but we have, in our dreams," answered the children; and the Mathematical Master frowned and looked very severe, for he did not approve of children dreaming.

3. One night there flew over the city a little Swallow. His friends had gone away to Egypt six weeks before, but he had stayed behind, for he was in love with the most beautiful Reed. He had met her early in the spring as he was flying down the river after a big yellow moth, and had been so attracted by her slender waist that he had stopped to talk to her.

"Shall I love you?" said the Swallow, who liked to come to the point at once, and the Reed made him a low bow. So he flew round and round her, touching the water with his wings, and making silver ripples. This was his courtship, and it lasted all through the summer.

4. "It is a ridiculous attachment," twittered the other Swallows; "she has no money, and far too many relations;" and indeed the river

was quite full of Reeds. Then, when the autumn came they all flew away.

After they had gone he felt lonely, and began to tire of his lady-love. "She has no conversation," he said, "and I am afraid that she is a coquette, for she is always flirting with the wind." And certainly, whenever the wind blew, the Reed made the most graceful curtseys. "I admit that she is domestic," he continued, "but I love travelling, and my wife, consequently, should love travelling also."

"Will you come away with me?" he said finally to her, but the Reed shook her head, she was so attached to her home.

"You have been trifling with me," he cried. "I am off to the Pyramids. Good-bye!" and he flew away.

5. All day long he flew, and at night-time he arrived at the city. "Where shall I put up?" he said; "I hope the town has made preparations."

Then he saw the statue on the tall column.

"I will put up there," he cried; "it is a fine position, with plenty of fresh air." So he alighted just between the feet of the Happy Prince.

"I have a golden bedroom," he said softly to himself as he looked round, and he prepared to go to sleep; but just as he was putting his head under his wing a large drop of water fell on him. "What a curious thing!" he cried; "there is not a single cloud in the sky, the stars are quite clear and bright, and yet it is raining. The climate in the north of Europe is really dreadful. The Reed used to like the rain, but that was merely her selfishness."

Then another drop fell.

6. "What is the use of a statue if it cannot keep the rain off?" he said; "I must look for a good chimney-pot," and he determined to fly away.

But before he had opened his wings, a third drop fell, and he looked up, and saw — Ah! what did he see?

The eyes of the Happy Prince were filled with tears, and tears were running down his golden cheeks. His face was so beautiful in the moonlight that the little Swallow was filled with pity.

"Who are you?" he said.

"I am the Happy Prince."

"Why are you weeping then?" asked the Swallow; "you have quite drenched me."

7. "When I was alive and had a human heart," answered the statue, "I did not know what tears were, for I lived in the Palace of Sans-Souci, where sorrow is not allowed to enter. In the daytime

I played with my companions in the garden, and in the evening I led the dance in the Great Hall. Round the garden ran a very lofty wall, but I never cared to ask what lay beyond it, everything about me was so beautiful. My courtiers called me the Happy Prince, and happy indeed I was, if pleasure be happiness. So I lived, and so I died. And now that I am dead they have set me up here so high that I can see all the ugliness and all the misery of my city, and though my heart is made of lead yet I cannot choose but weep."

"What! is he not solid gold?" said the Swallow to himself. He was too polite to make any personal remarks out loud.

"Far away," continued the statue in a low musical voice, "far away in a little street there is a poor house. One of the windows is open, and through it I can see a woman seated at a table. Her face is thin and worn, and she has coarse, red hands, all pricked by the needle, for she is a seamstress. She is embroidering passion-flowers on a satin gown for the loveliest of the Queen's maids-of-honour to wear at the next Court ball. In a bed in the corner of the room her little boy is lying ill. He has a fever, and is asking for oranges. His mother has nothing to give him but river water, so he is crying. Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow, will you not take her the ruby out of my sword-hilt? My feet are fastened to this pedestal and I cannot move."

9. "I am waited for in Egypt," said the Swallow. "My friends are flying up and down the Nile, and talking to the large lotus flowers. Soon they will go to sleep in the tomb of the great King. The King is there himself in his painted coffin. He is wrapped in yellow linen, and embalmed with spices. Round his neck is a chain of pale green jade, and his hands are like withered leaves."

"Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "will you not stay with me for one night, and be my messenger? The boy is so thirsty, and the mother so sad."

10. "I don't think I like boys," answered the Swallow. "Last summer, when I was staying on the river, there were two rude boys, the miller's sons, who were always throwing stones at me. They never hit me, of course; we swallows fly far too well for that, and besides, I come of a family famous for its agility; but still, it was a mark of disrespect."

But the Happy Prince looked so sad that the little Swallow was sorry. "It is very cold here," he said; "but I will stay with you for one night, and be your messenger."

"Thank you, little Swallow," said the Prince.

So the Swallow picked out the great ruby from the Prince's sword, and flew away with it in his beak over the roofs of the town.

11. He passed by the cathedral tower, where the white marble angels were sculptured. He passed by the palace and heard the sound of dancing. A beautiful girl came out on the balcony with her lover. "How wonderful the stars are," he said to her, "and how wonderful is the power of love!"

"I hope my dress will be ready in time for the State ball," she answered; "I have ordered passion-flowers to be embroidered on it; but the seamstresses are so lazy."

He passed over the river, and saw the lanterns hanging to the masts of the ships. At last he came to the poor house and looked in. The boy was tossing feverishly on his bed, and the mother had fallen asleep, she was so tired. In he hopped, and laid the great ruby on the table beside the woman's thimble. Then he flew gently round the bed, fanning the boy's forehead with his wings. "How cool I feel!" said the boy, "I must be getting better;" and he sank into a delicious slumber.

12. Then the Swallow flew back to the Happy Prince, and told him what he had done. "It is curious," he remarked, "but I feel quite warm now, although it is so cold."

"That is because you have done a good action," said the Prince. And the little Swallow began to think, and then he fell asleep. Thinking always made him sleepy.

When the day broke he flew down to the river and had a bath. "What a remarkable phenomenon!" said the Professor of Ornithology as he was passing over the bridge. "A swallow in winter!" And he wrote a long letter about it to the local newspaper. Everyone quoted it, it was full of so many words that they could not understand.

"Tonight I go to Egypt," said the Swallow, and he was in high spirits at the prospect. He visited all the public monuments, and sat a long time on top of the church steeple. Wherever he went the Sparrows chirruped and said to each other, "What a distinguished stranger!" so he enjoyed himself very much.

13. When the moon rose he flew back to the Happy Prince. "Have you any commissions for Egypt?" he cried; "I am just starting."

"Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "will you not stay with me one night longer?"

"I am waited for in Egypt," answered the Swallow. "Tomorrow my friends will fly up to the Second Cataract. The river-horse couches there among the bulrushes, and on a great granite throne sits the God Memnon. All night long he watches the stars, and when the morning star shines he utters one cry of joy, and then he is silent. At noon the yellow lions come down to the water's edge to drink.

They have eyes like green beryls, and their roar is louder than the roar of the cataract."

14. "Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "far away across the city I see a young man in a garret. He is leaning over a desk covered with papers, and in a tumbler by his side there is a bunch of withered violets. His hair is brown and crisp, and his lips are red as a pomegranate, and he has large and dreamy eyes. He is trying to finish a play for the Director of the Theatre, but he is too cold to write any more. There is no fire in the grate, and hunger has made him faint."

"I will wait with you one night longer," said the Swallow, who really had a good heart. "Shall I take him another ruby?"

"Alas! I have no ruby now," said the Prince: "my eyes are all that I have left. They are made of rare sapphires, which were brought out of India a thousand years ago. Pluck out one of them and take it to him. He will sell it to the jeweller, and buy firewood, and finish his play."

"Dear Prince," said the Swallow, "I cannot do that;" and he began to weep.

"Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "do as I command you."

15. So the Swallow plucked out the Prince's eye, and flew away to the student's garret. It was easy enough to get in, as there was a hole in the roof. Through this he darted, and came into the room. The young man had his head buried in his hands, so he did not hear the flutter of the bird's wings, and when he looked up he found the beautiful sapphire lying on the withered violets.

"I am beginning to be appreciated," he cried; "this is from some great admirer. Now I can finish my play," and he looked quite happy.

The next day the Swallow flew down to the harbour. He sat on the mast of a large vessel and watched the sailors hauling big chests out of the hold with ropes. "Heave a-hoy!" they shouted as each chest came up. "I am going to Egypt!" cried the Swallow, but nobody minded, and when the moon rose he flew back to the Happy Prince.

"I am come to bid you good-bye," he cried.

"Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "will you not stay with me one night longer?"

16. "It is winter," answered the Swallow, "and the chill snow will soon be here. In Egypt the sun is warm on the green palm trees, and the crocodiles lie in the mud and look lazily about them. My companions are building a nest in the Temple of Baalbec, and the pink and white doves are watching them, and cooing to each other. Dear Prince, I must leave you, but I will never forget you, and next

spring I will bring you back two beautiful jewels in place of those you have given away. The ruby shall be redder than a red rose, and the sapphire shall be as blue as the great sea."

"In the square below," said the Happy Prince, "there stands a little match-girl. She has let her matches fall in the gutter, and they are all spoiled. Her father will beat her if she does not bring home some money, and she is crying. She has no shoes or stockings, and her little head is bare. Pluck out my other eye, and give it to her, and her father will not beat her."

17. "I will stay with you one night longer," said the Swallow, "but I cannot pluck out your eye. You would be quite blind then."

"Swallow, Swallow, little Swallow," said the Prince, "do as I command you."

So he plucked out the Prince's other eye, and darted down with it. He swooped past the match-girl, and slipped the jewel into the palm of her hand. "What a lovely bit of glass!" cried the little girl; and she ran home, laughing.

Then the Swallow came back to the Prince. "You are blind now," he said, "so I will stay with you always."

"No, little Swallow," said the poor Prince, "you must go away to Egypt."

"I will stay with you always," said the Swallow, and he slept at the Prince's feet.

All the next day he sat on the Prince's shoulder, and told him stories of what he had seen in strange lands. He told him of the red ibises, who stand in long rows on the banks of the Nile, and catch goldfish in their beaks; of the Sphinx, who is as old as the world itself, and lives in the desert, and knows everything; of the merchants, who walk slowly by the side of their camels and carry amber beads in their hands; of the King of the Mountains of the Moon, who is as black as ebony, and worships a large crystal; of the great green snake that sleeps in a palm tree, and has twenty priests to feed it with honeycakes; and of the pygmies who sail over a big lake on large flat leaves, and are always at war with the butterflies.

18. "Dear little Swallow," said the Prince, "you tell me of marvellous things, but more marvellous than anything is the suffering of men and of women. There is no Mystery so great as Misery. Fly over my city, little Swallow, and tell me what you see there."

So the Swallow flew over the great city, and saw the rich making merry in their beautiful houses, while the beggars were sitting at the gates. He flew into dark lanes, and saw the white faces of starving children looking out listlessly at the black streets. Under the archway of a bridge two little boys were lying in one another's arms to try

and keep themselves warm. "How hungry we are!" they said. "You must not lie here," shouted the watchman, and they wandered out into the rain.

Then he flew back and told the Prince what he had seen.

"I am covered with fine gold," said the Prince, "you must take it off, leaf by leaf, and give it to my poor; the living always think that gold can make them happy."

19. Leaf after leaf of the fine gold the Swallow picked off, till the Happy Prince looked quite dull and grey. Leaf after leaf of the fine gold he brought to the poor, and the children's faces grew rosier, and they laughed and played games in the street. "We have bread now!" they cried.

Then the snow came, and after the snow came the frost. The streets looked as if they were made of silver, they were so bright and glistening; long icicles like crystal daggers hung down from the eaves of the houses, everybody went about in furs, and the little boys wore scarlet caps and skated on the ice.

The poor little Swallow grew colder and colder, but he would not leave the Prince, he loved him too well. He picked up crumbs outside the baker's door when the baker was not looking, and tried to keep himself warm by flapping his wings.

20. But at last he knew that he was going to die. He had just enough strength to fly up to the Prince's shoulder once more. "Good-bye, dear Prince!" he murmured, "will you let me kiss your hand?"

"I am glad that you are going to Egypt at last, little Swallow," said the Prince, "you have stayed too long here; but you must kiss me on the lips, for I love you."

"It is not to Egypt that I am going," said the Swallow. "I am going to the House of Death. Death is the brother of Sleep, is he not?"

And he kissed the Happy Prince on the lips, and fell down dead at his feet.

At that moment a curious crack sounded inside the statue, as if something had broken. The fact is that the leaden heart had snapped right in two. It certainly was a dreadfully hard frost.

21. Early the next morning the Mayor was walking in the square below in company with the Town Councillors. As they passed the column he looked up at the statue: "Dear me! how shabby the Happy Prince looks!" he said.

"How shabby, indeed!" cried the Town Councillors, who always agreed with the Mayor; and they went up to look at it.

"The ruby has fallen out of his sword, his eyes are gone, and he is golden no longer," said the Mayor; "in fact, he is little better than a beggar!"

"Little better than a beggar," said the Town Councillors.

"And here is actually a dead bird at his feet!" continued the Mayor. "We must really issue a proclamation that birds are not to be allowed to die here." And the Town Clerk made a note of the suggestion.

22. So they pulled down the statue of the Happy Prince. "As he is no longer beautiful he is no longer useful," said the Art Professor at the University.

Then they melted the statue in a furnace, and the Mayor held a meeting of the Corporation to decide what was to be done with the metal. "We must have another statue, of course," he said, "and it shall be a statue of myself."

"Of myself," said each of the Town Councillors, and they quarrelled. When I last heard of them they were quarrelling still.

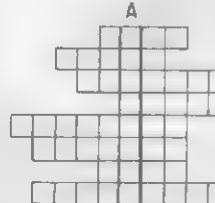
"What a strange thing!" said the overseer of the workmen at the foundry. "This broken lead heart will not melt in the furnace. We must throw it away." So they threw it on a dust-heap where the dead Swallow was also lying.

"Bring me the two most precious things in the city," said God to one of His Angels; and the Angel brought Him the leaden heart and the dead bird.

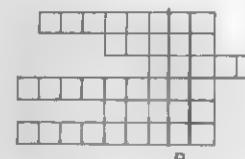
"You have rightly chosen," said God, "for in my garden of Paradise this little bird shall sing for evermore, and in my city of gold the Happy Prince shall praise me."

#### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

#### A-B: PIETRE PREȚIOASE



opal  
perla  
smarald  
coral, mărgean  
safir  
diamant  
rubin  
adular, piatra lunii

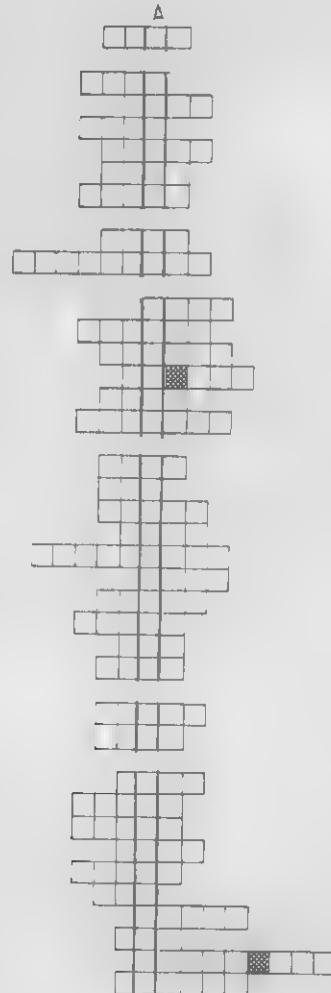


ametist  
agat  
topaz  
briliant  
chihlimbar  
peruzea, turcoază

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 44, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

A-B: UN NUMĂR DE ADJECTIVE UTILE, ÎN PERECHI ANTONIMICE



sorry

thick; fat

bright

cold

drunk

shut, closed

long; tall

fast, quick

ugly

beautiful, lovely, pretty

open

stupid, dull

under age

open

deep

alive

new; young

minor; de mică importanță

right

easy

short

dead

light

old

difficult, hard

thin

short

light

old

clean

warm; hot

sober

dull

dull

high

major (*având majoratul*)

awake



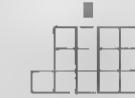
clever  
asleep  
wrong; left  
right  
slow

Pentru aflarea adjecțiilor necunoscute, consultați „Dezlegarea“ de la pag. 117, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

Irregular Verbs

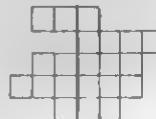
A-B: TOATE TREI LA FEL



a arunca, a azvârli

a despica

a crăpa; a împărți; a separa



a tăia; a croi

a răni, a lovi; a face rău

a plesni, a izbucni, a exploda

a (se) întinde, a (se) răspindi;

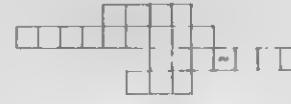
a pune, a așeza; a stabili



a pune

a lovi; a nimeri

a paria



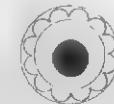
a costa

a difuza (prin radio/TV)

(rar) a nimeri greșit

a lăsa

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7-18, Vol. 4, și „Dezlegarea“ de la pag. 117, Vol. 4.



## THE GLOVE

1. James Dunne hung by his fingertips from the window-sill and after a moment dropped noiselessly to the ground. He looked about him hurriedly. The house was on the outskirts of the town, well back from the road from which the grounds were separated by a high stone wall. It was almost two o'clock and the night was dark. There was little likelihood of his meeting anybody at that time. On the whole he was perfectly secure. As he ran silently across the lawn he could not help marvelling at his own nerve. He had committed
2. burglaries in those far-off days before he had blossomed forth as a respectable jeweller in the little town of Brampton, but those days were far distant. Behind him lay ten years of law-abiding respectability. The hand that reached up to grasp the top of the wall was as steady as a rock. He could even think calmly of the still thing which had once been Richard Strong and which now lay huddled up in an ever-widening crimson pool in the room which he had just
3. left. He had not intended to commit murder, but circumstances had rendered it inevitable. He felt that all through he had been the playing of circumstances. His troubles had begun when an old prison acquaintance had recognized him again. Blackmail followed. Dunne's business was prosperous, but the blackmailer's ever-increasing demands were a drain greater than he could bear.
4. He tried to supplement his resources by gambling, only to plunge more deeply into the mire, until finally ruin stared him in the face. At his wits' end he turned to his old trade. Richard Strong was a retired solicitor, with more than a local reputation as a collector of antiques, and he was believed to possess ancient gold ornaments of fabulous value. Dunne at that time was purchasing gold, old rings, brooches and so on, and melting them down; therefore the proceeds of a burglary of Strong's house could be disposed of safely and lucratively.
5. It was an easy matter to break into the house. He knew the room in which the collection was kept, and all that had to be done was to climb a drain-pipe for a few feet to reach a window. In Brampton it was not thought necessary to take precautions against burglars.

When Dunne had stuffed his pockets with the gold ornaments, of which there were many in the room, they held a small fortune.

6. He was preparing to go when he heard a gasp behind him; he swung round to find that the door of the room had opened and that Strong himself was standing in front of him. "Dunne!" — It was the only word Strong uttered. Dunne had been glancing at an Oriental knife of curious workmanship. He still held it in his hand, and almost without thinking, lunged at Strong; all was over. Dunne dragged the body into the room, closed the door, switched off the light, drew back the curtains, and left as he had come, through the window.  
He felt no remorse. "I could do nothing else," he told himself. "He recognized me, and it was that or prison." He recalled the look of surprise on Strong's face and actually smiled. He really did not think that he had anything with which to reproach himself. Strong's death was necessary for his own safety, and there was no alternative to what he had done. "In any case, he was an old man with only a few more years to live."
7. He felt safe. Who would suspect the dull, stodgy, middle-aged jeweller of murder and robbery? He had left no clue. He had met nobody, either going or coming. The little main street was deserted and in complete darkness as he let himself into his house by the side door. He lived alone in the house. A woman came in daily and "did for him," but nobody except himself slept on the premises. His bedroom was at the back, but before switching on the electric light he pulled down the blind and drew the heavy curtains across the window. Then he fumbled in his pocket and pulled out a glove. With a look of surprise he searched the pocket again, and not finding what he sought, plunged his hand into all his other pockets, fumbling amongst the gold articles with which they were filled. The latter he did not take out. For some strange reason he feared to look at them, and he did not intend to empty his pockets of them until he was ready to place them in the crucible in the little room behind the shop downstairs. Finally he abandoned the search and stood in the middle of the room, his face a white mask of sheer horror.
8. The other glove was missing! He had found the gloves in his pocket while in Strong's house and he had taken them out and placed them on a table before stowing away his loot. He could have sworn he had replaced them before his hasty departure, but here was the appalling fact that one of them was missing — and on the lining was his name and address! The thought of returning to the house, to the room where Strong lay so quiet and still, filled him with a kind of superstitious horror. The memory of the dead man's upturned face

with the queer look of surprise frozen into perpetuity by death returned to him, and he gave a little strangled scream. He stood in the middle of the room, his face white and speckled with drops of perspiration, and his mind a welter of indecision.

"I can't do it," he muttered, "I can't...."

9. And then the vision of the scaffold intruded itself; he shivered as with an ague, his body cold. In his criminal days he had possessed a morbid dread of the scaffold. The old fear now held him in its grip, stronger a hundredfold than it had ever been of yore. With lagging footsteps he went out into the dark deserted street. The journey was like a nightmare. To his disordered imagination every dark corner concealed a spectre, and once he screamed hoarsely at the sight of a discarded piece of wrapping-paper which lay across his path. For a moment it had seemed to him like a corpse lying in a dark pool...

10. He reached his destination, and bathed in perspiration and trembling in every limb he climbed to the window. The room was in darkness as he had left it, but he thought he could perceive a darker object on the floor near the door. He must have light to find the glove, and the switch was near the body. Calling to his aid all the reserves of his will-power he drew the hangings across the window and moved across the room. His feet touched something soft, and he recoiled with a hoarse gasp, his heart pounding furiously. His shaking fingers found the switch and the room was flooded with light.

11. Richard Strong lay at his feet. He would have given all the world to have been able to keep his gaze averted, but the body exercised some dreadful fascination over him, and drew his eyes irresistibly. More, filled with repugnance as he was, he bent forwards, his hand outstretched to touch the haft of the knife.

"Put up your hands! Good God! Put up your hands, you scoundrel!"

He looked up with a shrill scream, the fresh shock to his overwrought nerves almost causing him to faint. The door had opened, and Strong's son stood there, covering him with a revolver. Slowly he raised his arms above his head.

\* \* \*

12. The inspector who escorted Dunne to the police station was garrulous and, moreover, appeared to have temporarily forgotten that, in the eyes of the law, an accused man is innocent until he is proved guilty. At any rate, he assumed Dunne's guilt, which, considering the evidence, is not surprising.

"Do you know," he said, "that you are the last man I would have suspected? If you hadn't been found in the room with the body and

the loot in your pockets we'd never have thought of you. Unluckily for you, you didn't get away in time."

Dunne made no reply. His house was on the way to the police station, and he asked permission to get an overcoat. The air was chilly, in that dark hour before the dawn.

"Certainly," said the inspector, "but we'll go with you."

13. He opened the side door and preceded his prisoner into the hall, two policemen bringing up the rear. Dunne was thinking that they intended taking no chances, when his foot touched something on the floor.

He stopped to pick it up and suddenly felt queer. Then the inspector switched on the light. Dunne looked at the article in his hand.

It was the glove which he thought he had left in the room with the murdered man and which he had gone back to find!

"Here," shouted one of the policemen, "hold up, man!"

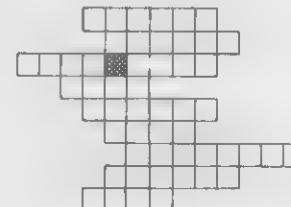
But Dunne slipped through his hands and fell to the floor.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

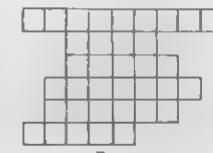
#### A-B: PRINCIPALELE METALE



cositor; tablă  
crom  
mercur



cupru, aramă  
bronz  
fontă, tuci  
fier  
nickel  
zinc  
platină  
radiu  
aur



aluminiu  
plumb  
otel  
manganiu  
argint  
alamă

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 43, 44, Vol. 4.

## CROSSWORD PUZZLE

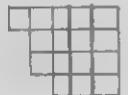
### Irregular Verbs

#### A-B: TRECUTUL CÎTORVA VERBE NEREGULATE (Vi se dă infinitivul în transcriere fonetică)

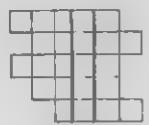
A



bi:t  
kætʃ  
fo:l



sli:p  
ri:d  
lu:z  
i:t



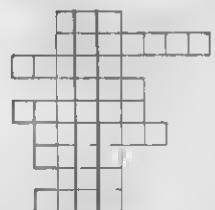
raɪt  
spend  
drɪŋk  
kost  
send



ʃəu  
li:v



tʃu:z  
stɪ:l  
swim  
səu



haɪd  
brɪg  
hɪə  
gəu  
fət  
ti:tʃ  
sel  
lai  
hə:t



draɪv  
ʌndə'stænd  
bait  
raɪz

B

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7 – 18, Vol. 4.

JAMES THURBER (1894–1961)

### THE SECRET LIFE OF WALTER MITTY

1. "We're going through!" The Commander's voice was like thin ice breaking. He wore his full-dress uniform, with the heavily braided white cap pulled down rakishly over one cold gray eye. "We can't make it, sir. It's spoiling for a hurricane, if you ask me." "I'm not asking you, Lieutenant Berg," said the Commander. "Throw on the power lights! Rev her up to 8,500! We're going through!" The pounding of the cylinders increased: ta-pocketa-pocketa-pocketa-pocketa-pocketa. The Commander stared at the ice forming on the pilot window. He walked over and twisted a row of complicated dials. "Switch on No. 8 auxiliary!" repeated Lieutenant Berg. "Full strength in No. 3 turret!" The crew, bending to their various tasks in the huge, hurtling eight-engined Navy hydroplane, looked at each other and grinned. "The Old Man'll get us through," they said to one another. "The Old Man ain't afraid of Hell!"...
2. "Not so fast! You're driving too fast!" said Mrs. Mitty. "What are you driving so fast for?" "Hmm?" said Walter Mitty. He looked at his wife, in the seat beside him, with shocked astonishment. She seemed grossly unfamiliar, like a strange woman who had yelled at him in a crowd. "You were up to fifty-five," she said. "You know, I don't like to go more than forty. You were up to fifty-five." Walter Mitty drove on toward Waterbury in silence, the roaring of the SN202 through the worst storm in twenty years of Navy flying fading in the remote, intimate airways of his mind. "You're tensed up again," said Mrs. Mitty. "It's one of your days. I wish you'd let Dr. Renshaw look you over."
3. Walter Mitty stopped the car in front of the building where his wife went to have her hair done. "Remember to get those overshoes while I'm having my hair done," she said. "I don't need overshoes," said Mitty. She put her mirror back into her bag. "We've been all through that," she said, getting out of the car. "You're not a young man any longer." He raced the engine a little. "Why don't you wear your gloves? Have you lost your gloves?" Walter Mitty reached in a pocket and brought out the gloves. He put them on, but after she had turned and gone into the building and he had driven on to

a red light he took them off again. "Pick it up, brother!" snapped a cop as the light changed, and Mitty hastily pulled on his gloves and lurched ahead. He drove around the streets aimlessly for a time, and then he drove past the hospital on his way to the parking lot.

4. ... "It's the millionaire banker, Wellington McMillan," said the pretty nurse. "Yes?" said Walter Mitty, removing his gloves slowly. "Who has the case?" "Dr. Renshaw and Dr. Benbow, but there are two specialists here, Dr. Remington from New York and Mr. Pritchard-Mitford from London. He flew over." A door opened down a long, cool corridor and Dr. Renshaw came out. He looked distraught and haggard. "Hello, Mitty," he said. "We're having the devil's own time with McMillan, the millionaire banker and close personal friend of Roosevelt. Obstruction of the ductal tract. Tertiary. Wish you'd take a look at him." "Glad to," said Mitty.

5. In the operating room there were whispered introductions: "Dr. Remington, Dr. Mitty. Mr. Pritchard-Mitford, Dr. Mitty." "I've read your book on streptothricosis," said Pritchard-Mitford, shaking hands. "A brilliant performance, sir." "Thank you," said Walter Mitty. "Didn't know you were in the States, Mitty," grumbled Remington. "Coals to Newcastle, bringing Mitford and me up here for a tertiary." "You are very kind," said Mitty. A huge, complicated machine, connected to the operating table, with many tubes and wires, began at this moment to go pocketa-pocketa-pocketa. "The new anesthetizer is giving way!" shouted an interne. "There is no one in the East who knows how to fix it!" "Quiet, man!" said Mitty, in a low, cool voice. He sprang to the machine, which was now going pocketa-pocketa-queep-pocketa-queep. He began fingering delicately a row of glistening dials. "Give me a fountain pen!" he snapped. Someone handed him a fountain pen. He pulled a faulty piston out of the machine and inserted the pen in its place. "That will hold for ten minutes," he said. "Get on with the operation." A nurse hurried over and whispered to Renshaw, and Mitty saw the man turn pale. "Coreopsis has set in," said Renshaw nervously. "If you would take over, Mitty?" Mitty looked at him and at the craven figure of Benbow, who drank, and at the grave, uncertain faces of the two great specialists. "If you wish," he said. They slipped a white gown on him; he adjusted a mask and drew on thin gloves; nurses handed him shining...

6. "Back it up, Mac! Look out for that Buick!" Walter Mitty jammed on the brakes. "Wrong lane, Mac," said the parking-lot attendant, looking at Mitty closely. "Gee. Yeah," muttered Mitty. He began cautiously to back out of the lane marked "Exit Only." "Leave her sit there," said the attendant. "I'll put her away." Mitty got out of

the car. "Hey, better leave the key." "Oh," said Mitty, handing the man the ignition key. The attendant vaulted into the car, backed it up with insolent skill, and put it where it belonged.

7. They're so damn cocky, thought Walter Mitty, walking along Main Street, they think they know everything. Once he had tried to take his chains off, outside New Milford, and he had got them wound around the axles. A man had had to come out in a wrecking car and unwind them, a young, grinning garageman. Since then Mrs. Mitty always made him drive to a garage to have the chains taken off. The next time, he thought, I'll wear my right arm in a sling; they won't grin at me then. I'll have my right arm in a sling and they'll see I couldn't possibly take the chains off myself. He kicked at the slush on the sidewalk. "Overshoes," he said to himself, and he began looking for a shoe store.

8. When he came out into the street again, with the overshoes in a box under his arm, Walter Mitty began to wonder what the other thing was his wife had told him to get. She had told him twice, before they set out from their house for Waterbury. In a way he hated these weekly trips to town — he was always getting something wrong. Kleenex, he thought, Squibb's, razor blades? No. Toothpaste, toothbrush, bicarbonate, carborundum, initiative and referendum? He gave it up. But she would remember it. "Where's the what's-its-name?" she would ask. "Don't tell me you forgot the what's-its-name." A newsboy went by shouting something about the Waterbury trial.

9. ... "Perhaps this will refresh your memory." The District Attorney suddenly thrust a heavy automatic at the quiet figure on the witness stand. "Have you ever seen this before?" Walter Mitty took the gun and examined it expertly. "This is my Webley-Vickers 50.80," he said calmly. An excited buzz ran around the courtroom. The judge rapped for order. "You are a crack shot with any sort of firearms, I believe?" said the District Attorney, insinuatingly. "Objection!" shouted Mitty's attorney. "We have shown that the defendant could not have fired the shot. We have shown that he wore his right arm in a sling on the night of the fourteenth of July." Walter Mitty raised his hand briefly and the bickering attorneys were stilled. "With any known make of gun," he said evenly, "I could have killed Gregory Fitzhurst at three hundred feet with my left hand." Pandemonium broke loose in the courtroom. A woman's scream rose above the bedlam and suddenly a lovely, dark-haired girl was in Walter Mitty's arms. The District Attorney struck at her savagely. Without rising from his chair, Mitty let the man have it on the point of the chin. "You miserable cur!"...

10. "Puppy biscuit," said Walter Mitty. He stopped walking and the buildings of Waterbury rose up out of the misty courtroom and surrounded him again. A woman who was passing laughed. "He said 'Puppy biscuit,'" she said to her companion. "That man said 'Puppy biscuit' to himself." Walter Mitty hurried on. He went into an A. & P., not the first one he came to but a smaller one farther up the street. "I want some biscuit for small, young dogs," he said to the clerk. "Any special brand, sir?" The greatest pistol shot in the world thought a moment. "It says 'Puppies Bark for It' on the box," said Walter Mitty.

11. His wife would be through at the hairdresser's in fifteen minutes, Mitty saw in looking at his watch, unless they had trouble drying it; sometimes they had trouble drying it. She didn't like to get to the hotel first; she would want him to be there waiting for her as usual. He found a big leather chair in the lobby, facing a window, and he put the overshoes and the puppy biscuit on the floor beside it. He picked up an old copy of *Liberty* and sank down into the chair. "Can Germany Conquer the World Through the Air?" Walter Mitty looked at the pictures of bombing planes and of ruined streets.

12. ... "The cannonading has got the wind up in young Raleigh, sir," said the sergeant. Captain Mitty looked up at him through tousled hair. "Get him to bed," he said wearily. "With the others. I'll fly alone." "But you can't, sir," said the sergeant anxiously. "It takes two men to handle that bomber and the Archies are pounding hell out of the air. Von Richtman's circus is between here and Saulier." "Somebody's got to get that ammunition dump," said Mitty. "I'm going over. Spot of brandy?" He poured a drink for the sergeant and one for himself. War thundered and whined around the dugout and battered at the door. There was a rending of wood and splinters flew

13. through the room. "A bit of a near thing," said Captain Mitty carelessly. "The box barrage is closing in," said the sergeant. "We only live once, Sergeant," said Mitty, with his faint, fleeting smile. "Or do we?" He poured another brandy and tossed it off. "I never see a man could hold his brandy like you, sir," said the sergeant. "Begging your pardon, sir." Captain Mitty stood up and strapped on his huge Webley Vickers automatic. "It's forty kilometers through hell, sir," said the sergeant. Mitty finished one last brandy. "After all," he said softly, "what isn't?" The pounding of the cannon increased; there was the rat-tat-tatting of machine guns, and from somewhere came the menacing pocketa-pocketa-pocketa of the new flame-throwers. Walter Mitty walked to the door of the dugout humming "Au près de Ma Blonde." He turned and waved to the sergeant. "Cheerio!" he said...

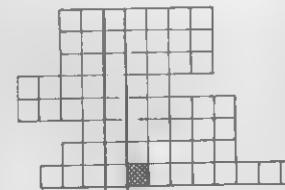
14. Something struck his shoulder. "I've been looking all over this hotel for you," said Mrs. Mitty. "Why do you have to hide in this old chair? How did you expect me to find you?" "Things close in," said Walter Mitty vaguely. "What?" Mrs. Mitty said. "Did you get the what's-its-name? The puppy biscuit? What's in that box?" "Overshoes," said Mitty. "Couldn't you have put them on in the store?" "I was thinking," said Walter Mitty. "Does it ever occur to you that I am sometimes thinking?" She looked at him. "I'm going to take your temperature when I get you home," she said.

They went out through the revolving doors that made a faintly derisive whistling sound when you pushed them. It was two blocks to the parking lot. At the drugstore on the corner she said, "Wait here for me. I forgot something. I won't be a minute." She was more than a minute. Walter Mitty lighted a cigarette. It began to rain, rain with sleet in it. He stood up against the wall of the drugstore, smoking... He put his shoulders back and his heels together. "To hell with the handkerchief," said Walter Mitty scornfully. He took one last drag on his cigarette and snapped it away. Then, with that faint, fleeting smile playing about his lips, he faced the firing squad; erect and motionless, proud and disdainful, Walter Mitty the Un-defeated, inscrutable to the last.

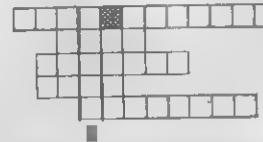
#### CROSSWORD PUZZLE A-A-B: CÎTEVA GRADE MILITARE



mareșal  
subofițer  
comandant  
locotenent



amiral  
soldat; fruntaș  
colonel  
ostaș; soldat  
sublocotenent  
căpitan  
caporal  
ofițer

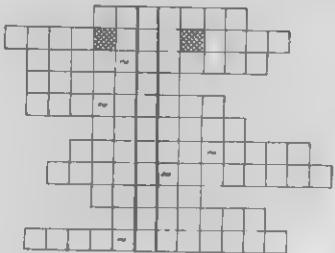


contra-amiral  
maior  
general  
conducător de oști, duce (Inv.)  
sergent

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 56, 57, Vol. 4.

**CROSSWORD PUZZLE**  
**A-B: INFIRMITĂȚI, VAI**

A



infirm, schilod  
surdo-mut  
(eu un) picior schilod  
bolnav (cronic); suferind  
ciung (de o mînă)  
ciung (de ambele mîini)  
zhanghiu  
mlop  
orb  
olog (de ambele picioare)  
prezbit

pitie  
olog (de un picior)  
șchiop  
sașiu

B

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 35, Vol. 4.

**CROSSWORD PUZZLE**

**Irregular Verbe**

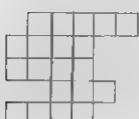
**A-B: TRECUTUL ALTOR CÎTORVA VERBE NEREGULATE**  
(Vi se dă infinitivul în transcriere fonetică)



teə  
ʃəu  
səu



spit  
sig  
lu:z  
get

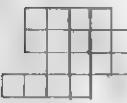


stænd  
fed  
lend  
sit  
bləu

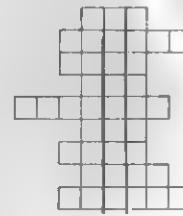
Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7 – 18, Vol. 4.



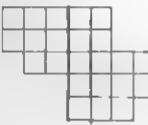
feik  
fli:



kam  
swea  
tred  
raid



hit  
sprig  
weo  
li:d  
brɪŋ  
put  
hauld  
riŋ  
straiv



draiv  
θrəu  
streɪk  
bri:d  
set



---

ALDOUS HUXLEY (1894-1963)

## WATER MUSIC

1. The house in which I live is haunted by the noise of dripping water. Always, day and night, summer and winter, something is dripping somewhere. For many months an unquiet cistern kept up within its iron bosom a long, hollow-toned soliloquy. Now it is mute; but a new and more formidable drip has come into existence. From the very summit of the house a little spout — the overflow, no doubt, of some unknown receptacle under the roof — lets fall a succession of drops that is almost a continuous stream. Down it falls, this all but stream, a sheer forty or fifty feet on to the stones of the basement steps, thence to dribble ignominiously away into some appointed drain. The cataracts blow their trumpets from the steep; but my lesser waterfalls play a subtler. I had almost said a more "modern" music. Lying awake at nights, I listen with a mixture of pleasure and irritation to its curious cadences.
2. The musical range of a dripping tap is about half an octave. But within the bounds of this major force, drops can play the most surprising and varied melodies. You will hear them climbing laboriously up small degrees of sound, only to descend at a single leap to the bottom. More often they wander unaccountably about in varying intervals, familiar or disconcertingly odd. And with the varying pitch the time also varies, but within narrower limits. For the laws of hydrostatics, or whatever other science claims authority over drops, do not allow the dribblings much licence either to pause or to quicken the pace of their falling. It is an odd sort music, one listens to it as one lies in bed, slipping gradually into sleep, with a curious, uneasy emotion.
3. Drip drop, drip drop drip drop. So it goes on, this watery melody, for ever without an end. Inconclusive, inconsequent, formless, it is always on the point of deviating into sense and form. Every now and then you will hear a complete phrase of rounded melody. And then — drip drop, di-drep, di-drap — the old inconsequence sets in once more. But suppose there were some significance in it! It is that which troubles my drowsy mind as I listen at night: Perhaps for those who have ears to hear, this endless dribbling is as pregnant with thought and emotion, as significant as a piece of Bach. Drip drop, di-drap,

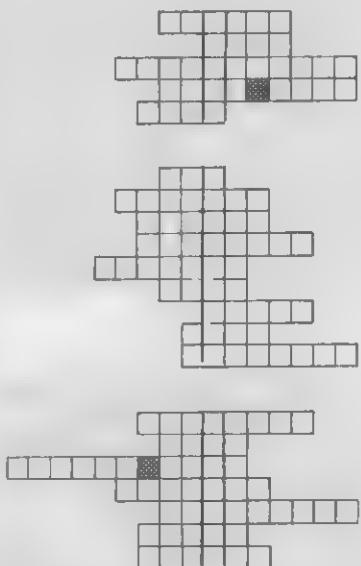
- di-drep. So little would suffice to turn the incoherence into meaning. The music of the draps is the symbol and type of the whole universe; it is for ever, as it were, asymptotic to sense, infinitely close to significance, but never touching it. Never, unless the human mind comes and pulls it forcibly over the dividing space. If I could understand
4. this wandering music, if I could detect in it a sequence, if I could force it to some conclusion — the diapason closing full in God, in mind, I hardly care what, so long as it closes in something definite — then, I feel, I should understand the whole incomprehensible machine, from the gaps between the stars to the policy of the Allies. And growing drowsier and drowsier, I listen to the ceaseless tune, the hollow soliloquy in the cistern, the sharp metallic rapping of the drops, that fall from the roof upon the stones below; and surely I begin to discover a meaning, surely I detect a trace of thought, surely the phrases follow one another with art, leading on inevitably to some prodigious conclusion. Almost I have it, almost, almost, almost. ... Then, I suppose, I fall definitely to sleep. For the next thing I am aware of is that the sunlight is streaming in. It is morning, and the water is still dripping as irritatingly and persistently as ever.
5. Sometimes the incoherence of the drop music is too much to be borne. The listener insists that the asymptote shall somehow touch the line of sense. He forces the drops to say something. He demands of them that they shall play, shall we say, the Hymn to Joy from the Ninth Symphony, or "Voi che Sapete." The drops obey reluctantly; they play what you desire, but with more than the ineptitude of the child at the piano. Still they play it somehow. But this is an extremely dangerous method of laying the haunting ghost whose voice is the drip of water. For once you have given the drops something to sing or say, they will go on singing and saying it for ever. Sleep becomes impossible, and at the two or three hundredth repetition of "Madelon" or even of an air from "Figaro" the mind begins to totter towards insanity.
6. Drops, ticking clocks, machinery, everything that thrcbs or clicks or hums or hammers, can be made, with a little perseverance, to say something. In my childhood, I remember, I was told that trains said, "To Lancashire, to Lancashire, to fetch a pocket handkercher" — and da capo ad infinitum. They can also repeat, if desired, that useful piece of information: "To stop the train, pull down the chain." But it is very hard to persuade them to add the menacing corollary: "Penalty for improper use, Five Pounds." Still, with careful tutoring I have succeeded in teaching a train to repeat even that unrhythmic phrase.
7. Dadaist literature always reminds me a little of my falling drops. Confronted by it, I feel the same uncomfortable emotion as is begotten

in me by the inconsequent music of water. Suppose, after all, that this apparently accidental sequence of words should contain the secret of art and life and the universe! It may; who knows? and here am I, left out in the cold of total incomprehension; and I pore over this literature and regard it upside down in the hope of discovering that secret. But somehow I cannot induce the words to take on any meaning whatever. Drip drop, di-drap, di-drep — Tzara and Picabia let fall their words and I am baffled. But I can see that there are great possibilities in this type of literature. For the tired journalist it is ideal, since it is not he, but the reader who has to do all the work. All he need do is to lean back in his chair and allow the words to dribble out through the nozzle of his fountain pen. Drip, drop...

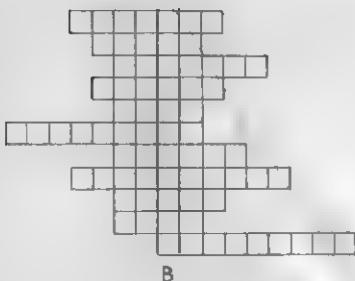
### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

A-B: ACELE MINUNATE INSTRUMENTE MUZICALE

A



țiteră, citeră  
harpă, harfă  
violoncel  
toba mare  
oboi  
  
arcuș  
piculină  
cornet  
mandolină  
trompetă  
corn  
flaut  
tuba  
clarinet  
  
trombon  
toba  
contrabas  
cimpoi  
acordeon  
orgă  
vioară



B

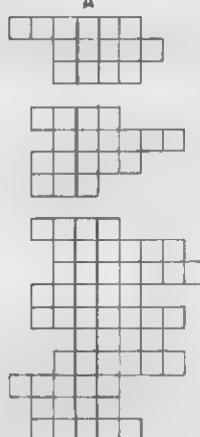
Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 54, 55, Vol. 4.

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

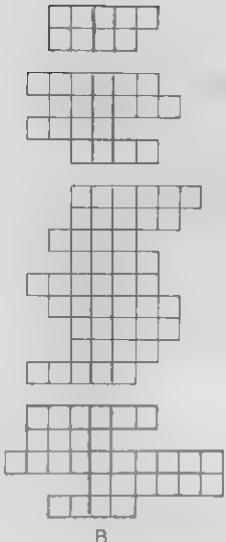
Irregular Verbs

A-B: PARTICIPIUL TRECUT AL CİTORVA VERBE NEREGULATE  
(Vi se dă infinitivul în transcriere fonetică)

A



bi:t  
ʃəu  
ri:d  
  
ki:p  
fo:l  
raiz  
kæt  
  
wi:p  
kæts  
brig  
i:t  
rait  
kost  
haid  
sli:p  
sel  
spend



Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7 — 18, Vol. 4.

nəu  
li:v  
  
tʃu:z  
stɪ:l  
swim  
səu  
  
raɪd  
drɪŋk  
hə:t  
send  
tɪ:ʃ  
fə:t  
flaɪ  
lai  
hi:ə  
  
draɪv  
gəu  
Aндə'stænd  
bi:t  
lu:z

H. G. WELLS (1866—1946)

### THE PEARL OF LOVE

1. The pearl is lovelier than the most brilliant of crystalline stones, the moralist declares, because it is made through the suffering of a living creature. About that I can say nothing, because I feel none of the fascination of pearls. Their cloudy lustre moves me not at all. Nor can I decide for myself upon that age-long dispute whether *The Pearl of Love* is the cruellest of stories or only a gracious fable of the immortality of beauty.
2. Both the story and the controversy will be familiar to students of mediaeval Persian prose. The story is a short one, though the commentary upon it is a respectable part of the literature of that period. They have treated it as a poetic invention and they have treated it as an allegory meaning this, that, or the other thing. Theologians have had their copious way with it, dealing with it particularly as concerning the restoration of the body after death, and it has been greatly used as a parable by those who write about aesthetics. And many have held it to be the statement of a fact, simply and baldly true.
3. The story is laid in North India, which is the most fruitful soil for sublime love stories of all the lands in the world. It was in a country of sunshine and lakes and rich forests and hills and fertile valleys; and far away the great mountains hung in the sky, peaks, crests, and ridges of inaccessible and eternal snow. There was a young prince, lord of all the land; and he found a maiden of indescribable beauty and delightfulness and he made her his queen and laid his heart at her feet. Love was theirs, full of joys and sweetness, full of hope, exquisite, brave and marvellous love, beyond anything you have ever dreamt of love. It was theirs for a year and a part of a year; and then suddenly, because of some venomous sting that came to her in a thicket, she died.
4. She died and for a while the prince was utterly prostrated. He was silent and motionless with grief. They feared he might kill himself, and he had neither sons nor brothers to succeed him. For two days and nights he lay upon his face, fasting, across the foot of the couch which bore her calm and lovely body. Then he arose and ate,

and went about very quietly like one who has taken a great resolution. He caused her body to be put in a coffin of lead mixed with silver, and for that he had an outer coffin made of the most precious and scented woods wrought with gold, and about that there was to be a sarcophagus of alabaster, inlaid with precious stones. And while these things were being done he spent his time for the most part by the pools and in the garden-houses and pavilions and groves and in those chambers in the palace where they two had been most together, brooding upon her loveliness. He did not rend his garments nor defile himself with ashes and sackcloth as the custom was, for his love was too great for such extravagances. At last he came forth again among his councillors and before the people, and told them what he had a mind to do.

5. He said he could never more touch woman, he could never more think of them, and so he would find a seemly youth to adopt for his heir and train him to his task, and that he would do his princely duties as became him; but that for the rest of it, he would give himself with all his power and all his strength and all his wealth, all that he could command, to make a monument worthy of his incomparable, dear, lost mistress. A building it should be of perfect grace and beauty, more marvellous than any other building had ever been or could ever be, so that to the end of time it should be a wonder, and men would treasure it and speak of it and desire to see it and come from all the lands of the earth to visit and recall the name and the memory of his queen. And this building he said was to be called the Pearl of Love.

And this his councillors and people permitted him to do, and so he did.

6. Year followed year and all the years he devoted himself to building and adorning the Pearl of Love. A great foundation was hewn out of the living rock in a place whence one seemed to be looking at the snowy wilderness of the great mountain across the valley of the world. Villages and hills there were, a winding river, and very far away three great cities. Here they put the sarcophagus of alabaster beneath a pavilion of cunning workmanship; and about it there were set pillars of strange and lovely stone and wrought and fretted walls, and a great casket of masonry bearing a dome and pinnacles and cupolas, as exquisite as a jewel. At first the design of the Pearl of Love was less bold and subtle than it became later. At first it was smaller and more wrought and encrusted; there were many pierced screens and delicate clusters of rosy-hued pillars, and the sarcophagus lay like a child that sleeps among flowers. The first dome was covered with green tiles, framed and held together by

silver, but this was taken away again because it seemed close, because it did not soar grandly enough for the broadening imagination of the prince.

7. For by this time he was no longer the graceful youth who had loved the girl queen. He was now a man, grave and intent, wholly set upon the building of the Pearl of Love. With every year of effort he had learnt new possibilities in arch and wall and buttress; he had acquired greater power over the material he had to use and he had learnt of a hundred stones and hues and effects that he could never have thought of in the beginning. His sense of colour had grown finer and colder; he cared no more for the enamelled gold-lined brightness that had pleased him first, the brightness of an illuminated missal; he sought now for blue colourings like the sky and for the subtle hues of great distances, for recondite shadows and sudden broad floods of purple opalescence and for 8. grandeur and space. He wearied altogether of carvings and pictures and inlaid ornamentation and all the little careful work of men. "Those were pretty things," he said of his earlier decorations; and had them put aside into subordinate buildings where they would not hamper his main design. Greater and greater grew his artistry. With awe and amazement people saw the Pearl of Love sweeping up from its first beginnings to a superhuman breadth and height and magnificence. They did not know clearly what they had expected, but never had they expected so sublime a thing as this. "Wonderful are the miracles," they whispered, "that love can do," and all the women in the world, whatever other loves they had, loved the prince for the splendour of his devotion.

9. Through the middle of the building ran a great aisle, a vista, that the prince came to care for more and more. From the inner entrance of the building he looked along the length of an immense pillared gallery and across the central area from which the rose-hued columns had long since vanished, over the top of the pavilion under which lay the sarcophagus, through a marvellously designed opening, to the snowy wildernesses of the great mountain, the lord of all mountains, two hundred miles away. The pillars and arches and buttresses and galleries soared and floated on either side, perfect yet unobtrusive. When men saw that austere beauty for the first time they were exalted, and then they shivered and their hearts bowed down. Very often 10. would the prince come to stand there and look at that vista, deeply moved and not yet fully satisfied. The Pearl of Love had still something for him to do, he felt, before his task was done. Always he would order some little alteration to be made or some recent alteration to be put back again. And one day he said that the sarcophagus

would be clearer and simpler without the pavilion; and after regarding it very steadfastly for a long time, he had the pavilion dismantled and removed.

The next day he came and said nothing, and the next day and the next. Then for two days he stayed away altogether. Then he returned, bringing with him an architect and two master craftsmen and a small retinue.

All looked, standing together silently in a little group, amidst the serene vastness of their achievement. No trace of toil remained in its perfection. It was as if the God of nature's beauty had taken over their offspring to himself.

11. Only one thing there was to mar the absolute harmony. There was a certain disproportion about the sarcophagus. It had never been enlarged, and indeed how could it have been enlarged since the early days? It challenged the eye; it nicked the streaming lines. In that sarcophagus was the casket of lead and silver, and in the casket of lead and silver was the queen, the dear immortal *onne* of all this beauty. But now that sarcophagus seemed no more than a little dark oblong that lay incongruously in the great vista of the Pearl of Love. It was as if someone had dropped a small valise upon the crystal sea of heaven.

Long the prince mused, but no one knew the thoughts that passed through his mind.

At last he spoke. He pointed.

"Take that thing away," he said.

#### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

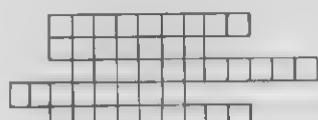
##### A-B: CELE NOUĂ MUZE



Muza poeziei erotice  
Muza comediei  
Tatăl muzelor



Muza astronomiei  
Muza istoriei  
Muza retoricii  
Muza poeziei lirice



Muza tragediei  
Lăcașul zeilor  
Muza dansului  
Muza poeziei epice  
Mama muzelor

B

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 49, Vol. 4.

#### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

##### A-B: MAJORITATEA CULORILOR, TENTELOR ȘI NUANTELOR



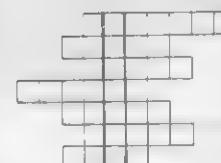
stacoiu, carmin  
auriu  
argintiu  
negru ca smoala



portocaliu, oranž  
culoarea șofranului



violet, vioriu  
deschis, luminos  
bej



stacoiu, cărămiziu  
cafenu; căprui; castaniu  
negru  
galben  
mov  
verde  
roz, trandafiriu



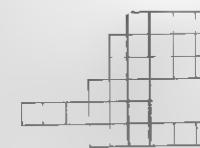
cenușiu, gri; sur; cărunt  
roz, trandafiriu  
închis, întunecat



alb  
albastru  
azuriu  
castaniu



liliachiu, violaceu  
de culoarea nisipului, roșiatic  
maro; gălbui-roșcat



sepia  
kaki  
căprui  
roșu  
purpuriu  
roșcat, roșiatic

B

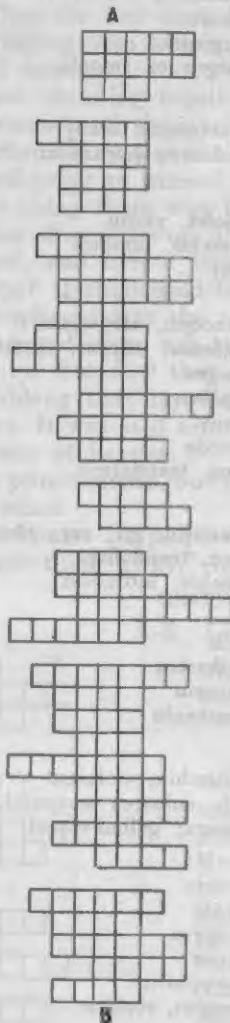
Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 45, 46, Vol. 4.

## CROSSWORD PUZZLE

### Irregular Verbs

#### A-B: PARTICIPIUL TRECUT AL ALTOR CÎTORVA VERBE NEREGULATE

(Vi se dă infinitivul în transcriere fonetică)



stænd  
ʃəu  
set  
  
swi:p  
sit  
ka:st  
get  
  
kri:p  
feik  
sprig  
put  
split  
straik  
hit  
spi:k  
həuld  
lend  
səu  
fli:  
  
kʌm  
sweə  
tred  
raid  
  
straiv  
weə  
tee  
li:d  
briŋ  
sig  
bləu  
spit  
riŋ  
  
draiv  
sed  
θrəu  
bri:d  
lu:z

Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 7 – 18, Vol. 4.

EDGAR ALLAN POE (1809–1849)

### THE RAVEN

1. Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and weary,  
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten lore —  
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a tapping,  
As of some one gently rapping, rapping at my chamber door.  
"Tis some visitor," I muttered, "tapping at my chamber door —  
Only this and nothing more."
2. Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the bleak December,  
And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost upon the floor.  
Eagerly I wished the morrow; — vainly I had sought to borrow  
From my books surcease of sorrow — sorrow for the lost Lenore —  
For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name Lenore —  
Nameless here for evermore.
3. And the silken sad uncertain rustling of each purple curtain  
Thrilled me — filled me with fantastic terrors never felt before;  
So that now, to still the beating of my heart, I stood repeating,  
"Tis some visitor entreating entrance at my chamber door —  
Some late visitor entreating entrance at my chamber door; —  
This it is and nothing more."
4. Presently my soul grew stronger; hesitating then no longer,  
"Sir," said I, "or Madam, truly your forgiveness I implore;  
But the fact is I was napping, and so gently you came rapping,  
And so faintly you came tapping, tapping at my chamber door,  
That I scarce was sure I heard you" — here I open wide the door; —  
Darkness there, and nothing more.
5. Deep into the darkness peering, long I stood there wondering, fearing,  
Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortals ever dared to dream before;  
But the silence was unbroken, and the stillness gave no token,  
And the only word there spoken was the whispered word, "Lenore!"  
This I whispered, and an echo murmured back the word, "Lenore!"  
Merely this and nothing more.
6. Back into the chamber turning, all my soul within me burning,  
Soon again I heard a tapping somewhat louder than before.  
"Surely," said I, "surely that is something at my window lattice;

Let me see, then, what thereat is, and this mystery explore —  
 Let my heart be still a moment and this mystery explore; —  
 'Tis the wind and nothing more."

7. Open here I flung the shutter, when, with many a flirt and flutter,  
 In there stepped a stately raven of the saintly days of yore;  
 Not the least obeisance made he; not a minute stopped or stayed he;  
 But, with mien of Lord or lady, perched above my chamber door —  
 Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber door —  
 Perched, and sat, and nothing more.

8. Then this ebony bird beguiling my sad fancy into smiling,  
 By the grave and stern decorum of the countenance it wore,  
 "Though thy crest be shorn and shaven, thou," I said, "art sure no  
 craven,  
 Ghastly grim and ancient raven wandering from the Nightly shore —  
 Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's Plutonian shore!"  
 Quoth the raven, "Nevermore."

9. Much I marvelled this ungainly fowl to hear discourse so plainly,  
 Though its answer little meaning — little relevancy bore;  
 For we cannot help agreeing that no living human being  
 Ever yet was blessed with seeing bird above his chamber door —  
 Bird or beast upon the sculptured bust above his chamber door,  
 With such name as "Nevermore."

10. But the Raven, sitting lonely on the placid bust, spoke only  
 That one word, as if his soul in that one word he did outpour.  
 Nothing farther than he uttered — not a feather then he fluttered —  
 Till I scarcely more than muttered "Other friends have flown before —  
 On the morrow *he* will leave me, as my hopes have flown before."  
 Then the bird said "Nevermore."

11. Startled at the stillness broken by reply so aptly spoken,  
 "Doubtless," said I, "what it utters is its only stock and store —  
 Caught from some unhappy master whom unmerciful Disaster  
 Followed fast and followed faster till his songs one burden bore —  
 Till the dirges of his Hope that melancholy burden bore  
 Of 'Never — nevemore.'"

12. But the Raven still beguiling all my fancy into smiling,  
 Straight I wheeled a cushioned seat in front of bird, and bust and  
 door;  
 Then, upon the velvet sinking, I betook myself to linking  
 Fancy unto fancy, thinking what this ominous bird of yore —  
 What this grim, ungainly, ghastly, gaunt, and ominous bird of yore  
 Meant in croaking "Nevermore."

13. This I sat engaged in guessing, but no syllable expressing  
 To the fowl whose fiery eyes now burned into my bosom's core.  
 This and more I sat divining, with my head at ease reclining  
 On the cushion's velvet lining that the lamp-light gloated o'er,  
 But whose velvet violet lining with the lamp-light gloating o'er,  
 She shall press, ah, nevermore!

14. Then, methought, the air grew denser, perfumed from an unseen  
 censer  
 Swung by Seraphim whose foot-falls tinkled on the tufted floor.  
 "Wretch," I cried, "thy God hath lent thee — by these angels he hath  
 sent thee  
 Respite — respite and nepenthe from thy memories of Lenore;  
 Quaff, oh quaff this kind nepenthe and forget this lost Lenore!"  
 Quoth the Raven "Nevermore."

15. Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil! prophet still, if bird or devil! —  
 Whether Tempter sent, or whether tempest tossed thee here ashore,  
 Desolate yet all undaunted, on this desert land enchanted —  
 On this home of Horror haunted — tell me truly, I implore —  
 Is there — is there balm in Gilead? — tell me — tell me, I implore!"  
 Quoth the Raven "Nevermore."

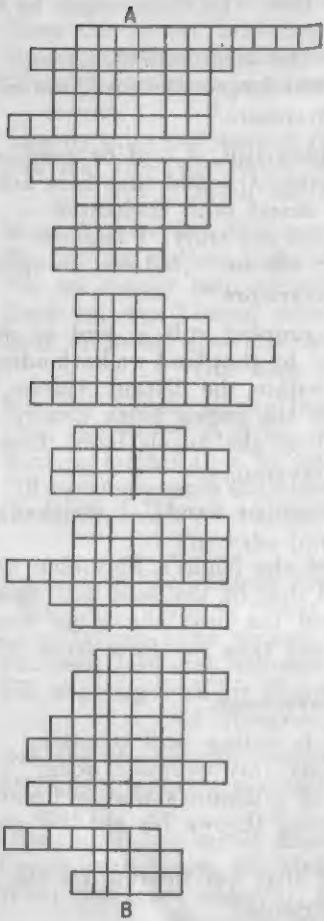
16. "Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil! — prophet still, if bird or devil!  
 By that Heaven that bends above us — by that God we both adore —  
 Tell this soul with sorrow laden if, within the distant Aidenn,  
 It shall clasp a sainted maiden whom the angels name Lenore —  
 Clasp a rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name Lenore."  
 Quoth the Raven "Nevermore."

17. "Be that word our sign of parting, bird or fiend!" I shrieked,  
 upstarting —  
 "Get thee back into the tempest and the Night's Plutonian shore!  
 Leave not black plume as a token of that lie thy soul hath spoken!  
 Leave my loneliness unbroken! — quit the bust above my door!  
 Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form from off my  
 door!"  
 Quoth the Raven "Nevermore."

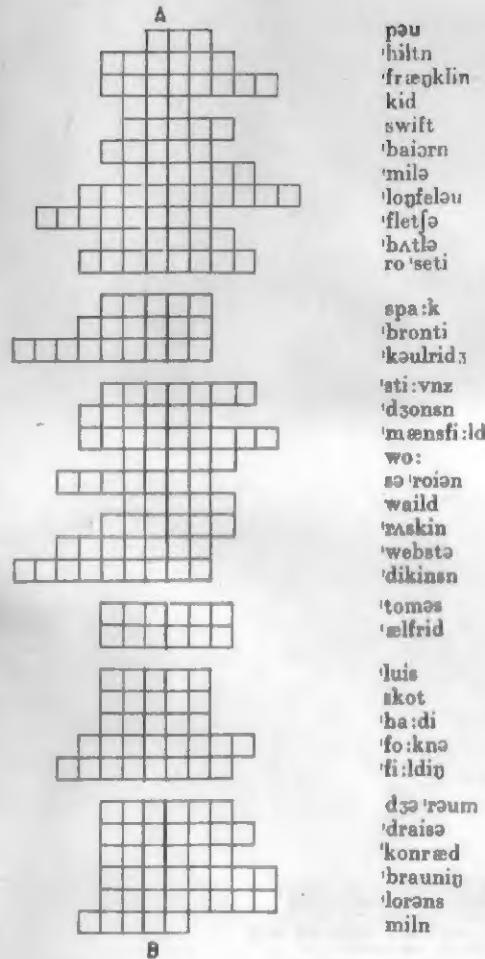
18. And the Raven, never flitting, still is sitting, *still* is sitting  
 On the pallid bust of Pallas just above my chamber door;  
 And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon's that is dreaming,  
 And the lamp-light o'er him streaming throws his shadow on the  
 floor;  
 And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating on the floor  
 Shall be lifted — nevermore!

### CROSSWORD PUZZLE

A-B: POETI, PROZATORI, DRAMATURGI SI ESEISTI ANGLO-SAXONI DE RENUME MONDIAL



feikspio  
hemingwei  
moon  
ma:du  
wudhaus  
pri:stli  
'i:jo:sa  
'haksli  
da:fan  
be:nz  
po:up  
d3ois  
'steinbek  
'miln  
'ewzp:ea:0  
ki:ts  
'tenisn  
'landen  
'kiplig  
'kærøl  
'go:lzwo:ði  
frost  
'feli  
twein  
ka:lail  
'eliat  
'ostin  
'dikinz  
'mø:dok  
au:keisi  
'witman  
snæu  
'o:dn



Pentru rezolvare, consultați lista de la pag. 50-52, Vol. 4.

Redactor : GEORGETA NICHIFOR  
Tehnoredactor : OLIMPIU POPA

Bun de tipar 5.IV.1976. Tiraj : 110 000 ex.  
Coli de tipar : 125.



Comanda nr. 50 618  
Combinatul poligrafic „Casa Scintei“  
Piața Scintei nr. 1 — București  
Republica Socialistă România